HUMAN T-CELL LYMPHOTROPIC VIRUSES

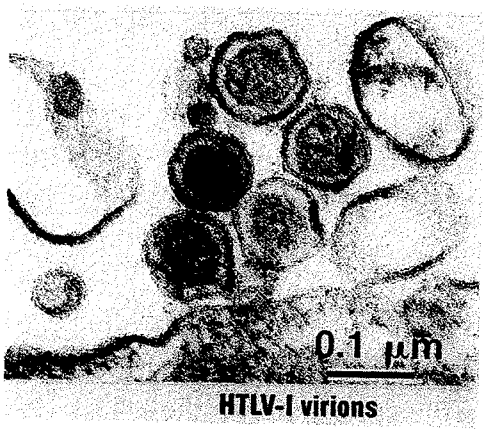
1. Exposure Data

1.1 Structure, taxonomy and biology

1.1.1 *Structure*

The structure of retroviruses is reviewed in the monograph on human immunodeficiency viruses (HIV) in this volume. The human T-cell lymphotropic (T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma) viruses (HTLV) are enveloped viruses with a diameter of approximately 80–100 nm (Figure 1). The HTLV virions contain two covalently bound genomic RNA strands, which are complexed with the viral enzymes reverse transcriptase (RT; with associated RNase H activity), integrase and protease and the capsid proteins. The outer part of the virions consists of a membrane-associated matrix protein and a lipid layer intersected by the envelope proteins (Gelderblom, 1991).

Figure 1. An electron micrograph of HTLV-I virus



Courtesy of Dr Bernard Kramarsky, Advanced Biotechnologies, Inc., Columbia, MD, USA

1.1.2 *Taxonomy and phylogeny*

Traditionally, retroviruses (family *Retroviridae*) have been classified according to a combination of criteria including disease association, morphology and cytopathic effects *in vitro*. On this basis three subfamilies were defined. The oncoviruses (Greek, *onkos* = mass, swelling) consist of four morphological subtypes which are associated with tumours in naturally or experimentally infected animals, and non-oncogenic related viruses. The second group, the lentiviruses (Latin, *lentus* = slow), cause a variety of diseases including immunodeficiency and wasting syndromes, usually after a long period

of clinical latency. The third subfamily, the spumaviruses (Latin, *spuma* = foam), so called because of the characteristic 'foamy' appearance induced in infected cells *in vitro*, have not been conclusively linked to any disease. More recently, the International Committee on the Taxonomy of Viruses has divided the *Retroviridae* family into seven genera on the basis of genetic structure. The lentiviruses and spumaviruses each constitute a genus; the oncoviruses have been subdivided into five genera (Coffin, 1996). The HTLVs form one of these genera, along with the related bovine and simian viruses (see Section 1.1.4), and in turn can be divided into type I (HTLV-I) and type II (HTLV-II) according to their genetic composition and serotype. The genotypes of HTLV types I and II are related to each other; within these types, genetic variability is greater in the type I group. By the use of the polymerase chain reaction (PCR) and sequencing, strain variation within types has been characterized in viruses from humans residing in different geographical areas.

The term HTLV-III was assigned to a virus which was later defined as HIV-1 (see the monograph in this volume).

Three subtypes of HTLV-I (known as clades (Myers *et al.*, 1993), which are defined as groups of viral strains with common nucleotides at any given position in the DNA sequence analysed) can be recognized using several analytical methods and by studying different viral genes (Figure 2) (Koralnik *et al.*, 1994).

The cosmopolitan clade (HTLV-I_{Cosm}), found in many populations across the world (also known as HTLV-IA), represents a very homogeneous group of viruses. In the New World, HTLV-I_{Cosm} was probably introduced by the slave trade (Gallo *et al.*, 1983; Gessain *et al.*, 1992a; Koralnik *et al.*, 1994) (see Figure 2).

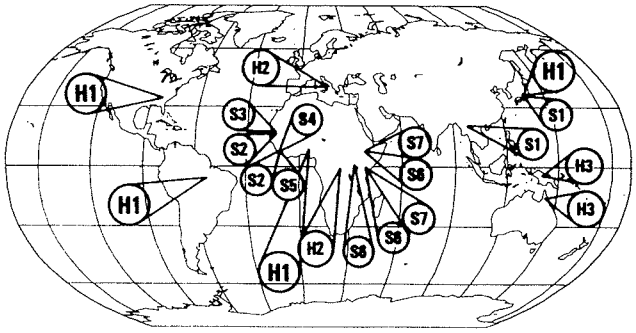
The second clade (HTLV-I_{Zaire}), also known as HTLV-IB, was identified in central African populations in the Zairian basin (Figure 2) (Gessain *et al.*, 1992a).

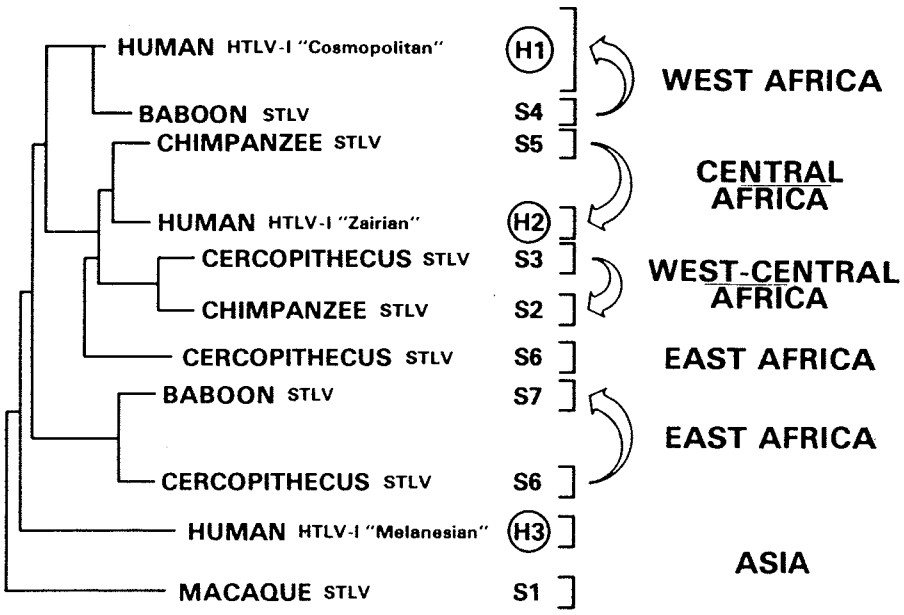
The third clade (HTLV-I_{Mel}) was identified in inhabitants of Papua-New Guinea and the Solomon Islands and later in Australian Aboriginals (Bastian *et al.*, 1993; Gessain *et al.*, 1993). Phylogenetic analysis has shown that this clade (also known as HTLV-IC) and HTLV-I_{Cosm} probably evolved independently from a common ancestor (Figure 2). Analysis of sequence variations among these viral strains suggests that the HTLV-I_{Mel} clade diverged earliest, before the split between the HTLV-I_{Zaire} and HTLV-I_{Cosm} groups.

Two other subgroups have been proposed within the HTLV-I_{Cosm} clade, but rigorous phylogenetic analysis does not appear to support this notion.

Phylogenetically, HTLV-II separates into three clades: IIa, IIb and IIc. HTLV-IIa and b can be further divided into several subgroups (Dube *et al.*,1993; Neel *et al.*, 1994; Eiraku *et al.*, 1995; Gessain *et al.*, 1995a; Switzer *et al.*, 1995; Biggar *et al.*, 1996; Eiraku *et al.*, 1996). Approximately 70% of HTLV-II from intravenous drug users has been found to be HTLV-IIa. Amerindian tribes from Central and North America have the distinct type IIb, whereas remote Amazonian tribes harbour mainly subtype IIa (Biggar *et al.*, 1996; Eiraku *et al.*, 1996). These findings suggest that ancestral Amerindians who migrated to the New World brought at least two and possibly three genetic subtypes of HTLV-II (Neel *et al.*, 1994; Biggar *et al.*, 1996; Eiraku *et al.*, 1996).

Figure 2. Relationships between HTLV and STLV clades





Top: Geographical origin of the samples studied. H1 corresponds to the HTLV-I_{Cosm} clade, H2 to the HTLV-I_{Zaire} and H3 to HTLV-I_{Mel}. The simian clades (S) are numbered according to the species of origin and their geographical origin.
Based on the data presented by Koralnik *et al.* (1994)

1.1.3 *Host range*

HTLV-I and HTLV-II have been isolated from humans (Poiesz *et al.*, 1980; Kalyanaraman *et al.*, 1982). Under experimental conditions, both HTLV-I and HTLV-II infect rabbits (Miyoshi *et al.*, 1985; Cockerell *et al.*, 1991) and HTLV-I can also infect rats (Yoshiki *et al.*, 1987; Ibrahim *et al.*, 1994). Among non-human primates, HTLV-I isolates have been shown to infect rhesus macaques (*Macaca mulatta*) (Lerche *et al.*, 1987), cynomolgus monkeys (*M. fascicularis*) and squirrel monkeys (*Saimiri sciureus*) (Yamamoto *et al.*, 1984; Nakamura *et al.*, 1986). (See also Section 3).

1.1.4 *Related non-human primate viruses*

Viruses related to HTLV have been isolated from non-human primates. These are known as simian T-cell lymphotropic viruses (STLVs). DNA analysis of STLV-I strains of African and Asian origin has led to several conclusions. STLV-I from a single species can be sorted into genetically distinct clades. The distribution of STLV-I phylogenetic clades from *Cercopithecus aethiops* (African green monkey), *Pan troglodytes* (the common chimpanzee) and *Papio* (baboon) (respectively S3 and S6; S2 and S5; S4 and S7 in Figure 2) indicates that these retroviruses did not evolve within each species and suggests interspecies transfer within the primate genera, including man.

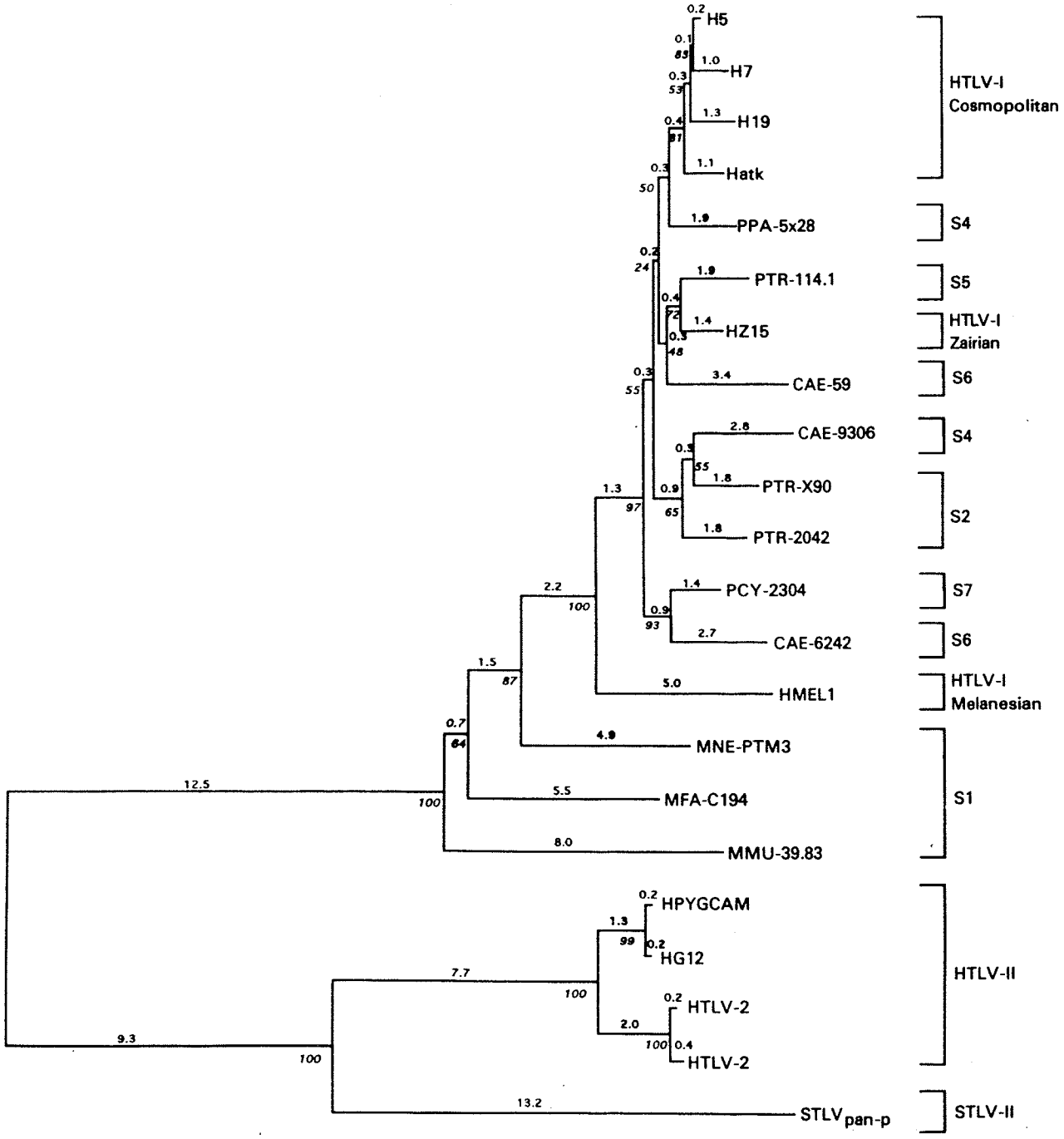
The human HTLV-I_{Zaire} and the common chimpanzee clade S5 are closely related (Figure 2), suggesting that the human clade may have resulted from cross-species transmission of chimpanzee STLV-I to humans. Two additional examples of interspecies transmission which are suggested by the phylogenetic analysis of STLV-I from African primates with different geographical origins (Koralnik *et al.*, 1994) are shown in Figure 2. In the equatorial region of Africa, the STLV-I clades S2, S3 and S5 and HTLV-I_{Zaire} are grouped by geographical region rather than species. Similarly, STLV-I clades S6 and S7 cluster in the eastern part of the continent. In addition, viral strains obtained from a West African baboon also cluster with the HTLV-I_{Cosm} clade.

The S1 clade, from Asia, contains heterogeneous members and is closely related to HTLV-I_{Mel}. These results indicate the evolution of three clades in the human species and suggest that at least three independent introductions of HTLV-I into humans occurred during the evolution of these retroviruses. A simple interpretation of the global dissemination of these retroviruses might be the following. Ancestors of HTLV-I and STLV-I entered primates in Asia and were transmitted to several species. Primates infected with STLVs migrated to Africa, where the viruses were transmitted to local primate genera (*Cercopithecus, Papio, Pan* and humans). Meanwhile, HTLV-I_{Mel} emerged by a separate primate-to-human transfer in Melanesia. More recent human migratory patterns, including the slave trade, led to the dissemination of the cosmopolitan HTLV-I clade worldwide. This hypothesis implies the existence of STLV for over 30 000 000 years, at least since the end of the Oligocene epoch and the beginning of the Miocene era, when the continents were linked, favouring contacts between primate species (Martin, 1990).

The recent description of STLVs in two species of African primates, the pygmy chimpanzees (*Pan paniscus*) and baboons from Ethiopia, adds further complexity to our picture of the evolution of the STLVs and HTLVs. Two closely related viruses (Giri *et al.*, 1994; Liu *et al.*, 1994) isolated from pygmy chimpanzees that live exclusively in central Africa (Kano, 1984; de Waal, 1995) are nearer to HTLV-II than to HTLV-I (Giri *et al.*, 1994; Liu *et al.*, 1994). This finding, in addition to the discovery of sporadic cases of HTLV-II infection in human pygmies (Goubau *et al.*, 1992; Gessain *et al.*, 1995a), raises questions concerning the origin and evolution of HTLV-II, previously thought to be a New World virus. Another STLV, designated primate T-lymphotropic virus-L (PTLV-L) (Goubau *et al.*, 1994), appears to be phylogenetically equidistant between HTLV-I and HTLV-II.

The observations of interspecies transmission of these phylogenetically distinct viruses among non-human primates (Saksena *et al.*, 1994) (see Section 3.2) and of indeterminate serological profiles of HTLVs (see Section 1.2) found in some human populations raise the question of the existence of other HTLV-related viruses in addition to HTLV-I and HTLV-II in humans (see also Figure 3).

Figure 3. Phylogenetic analysis of HTLV-I/STLV-I and HTLV-II/STLV-II



The DNA sequence of a 522 bp envelope fragment from various STLV and HTLV strains was used in a neighbour-joining analysis to define their phylogenetic relationship.
Adapted from Koralnik *et al.* (1994)

1.1.5 *Target tissue (*in vitro *and* in vivo*)*

HTLV-I infects $CD4^+$ T-cells and occasionally $CD8^+$ T-cells *in vitro* (Markham *et al.*, 1983; Popovic *et al.*, 1983) and, less efficiently, other cells including macrophages, B-cells and glial cells (Longo *et al.*, 1984; Hoffman *et al.*, 1992; Koralnik *et al.*, 1992a). *In vivo*, HTLV-I is mainly, if not exclusively, associated with $CD4^+$ T-cells (Richardson *et al.*, 1990). HTLV-II infects mainly $CD8^+$ T-cells *in vitro* and almost exclusively $CD8^+$ T-cells *in vivo* (Rosenblatt *et al.*, 1988a; Hall *et al.*, 1994).

1.1.6 *Genomic structure and properties of gene products*

The HTLV-I genome (Seiki *et al.*, 1983) of approximately 9 kb encodes structural proteins (Gag and Env), enzymes (RT, integrase and protease) and regulatory proteins (Tax and Rex). The two long terminal repeats (LTR) located at the 5′ and 3′ ends of the viral genome contain the viral promoter and other regulatory elements. HTLV-I increases its complexity by alternative splicing of viral messenger ribonucleic acid (mRNA) in the region at the 3′ end of the genome known as pX (Seiki *et al.*, 1985; Aldovini *et al.*, 1986; Nagashima *et al.*, 1986; Furukawa *et al.*, 1991; Orita *et al.*, 1991; Berneman *et al.*, 1992a; Koralnik *et al.*, 1992b; Orita *et al.*, 1993), which contains at least four open-reading frames (Gitlin *et al.*, 1993), and possibly by the use of an internal promoter (Nosaka *et al.*, 1993). The regulatory proteins Tax and Rex are derived from this region. Rex, a post-transcriptional regulator of viral expression (Kiyokawa *et al.*, 1985; Hidaka *et al.*, 1988; Inoue *et al.*, 1991), and Tax, the viral transactivator of transcription (Sodroski *et al.*, 1984; Cann *et al.*, 1985; Felber *et al.*, 1985), are both encoded by double-spliced polycistronic mRNAs in open reading frames III and IV.

Tax, the 42 kDa viral transactivator, is a nuclear phosphoprotein which exerts its effect on the Tax-responsive elements (TRE-1 and TRE-2) located in the U3 region of the viral LTR (Sodroski *et al.*, 1984; Felber *et al.*, 1985). Tax does not bind directly to TRE-1 or TRE-2, but activates other transcriptional factors which do so. Members of the cyclic AMP (c-AMP)-responsive element-binding proteins and activating transcription factor (CREB/ATF) family (leucine zipper protein) have been shown to interact with TRE-1 (a 21-bp repeated element) (Jeang *et al.*, 1988a; Willems *et al.*, 1992a; Suzuki *et al.*, 1993; Adam *et al.*, 1994), whereas TRE-2 contains binding sites for other transcriptional factors such as Sp1, TIF-1, Ets1 and Myb (Bosselut *et al.*, 1990; Gitlin *et al.*, 1991; Bosselut *et al.*, 1992; Franchini, 1995) (reviewed in Gitlin *et al.*, 1993; Yoshida, 1994). In addition to this complex transactivation of the viral LTR U3 region, Tax also positively transactivates cellular genes. Tax-mediated transactivation pathways and the resulting effects on cellular gene expression are discussed in detail in Section 4.3.

Rex (Kiyokawa *et al.*, 1985; Nagashima *et al.*, 1986; Hidaka *et al.*, 1988; Inoue *et al.*, 1991), generated by the same double-spliced mRNA that encodes Tax, is a 27 kDa nucleolar phosphoprotein which regulates the balance of single- and double-spliced versus unspliced viral mRNAs necessary for viral replication. Rex stimulates the expression of both the single-spliced mRNA for the envelope gene and the unspliced viral genomic RNA for the Gag/Pol proteins. However, it inhibits the splicing and transport of double-spliced mRNAs which encode for Rex itself, Tax and the other

alternatively spliced mRNAs in the pX region. The effect of Rex on mRNA level is exerted *in trans* on the *cis*-acting Rex response element (Rex RE), a highly stable RNA stem-loop structure in the U3/R region of the 3′ LTR (Seiki *et al.*, 1985; Yoshida & Seiki, 1987; Hanly *et al.*, 1989). Since the Rex RE stem structure is present in all viral mRNAs, the differential regulation of spliced versus unspliced mRNA by Rex also relies on other *cis* elements in the viral genome (Black *et al.*, 1994a). Rex also stabilizes the mRNA for the interleukin (IL)-2Rα chain by acting *in trans* on the coding sequence of the IL-2Rα chain gene (Kanamori *et al.*, 1990), as well as indirectly potentiating IL-2 gene expression in concert with Tax (McGuire *et al.*, 1993).

1.1.7 *Other genes encoded by open reading frames I, II and III in the HTLV-I pX region*

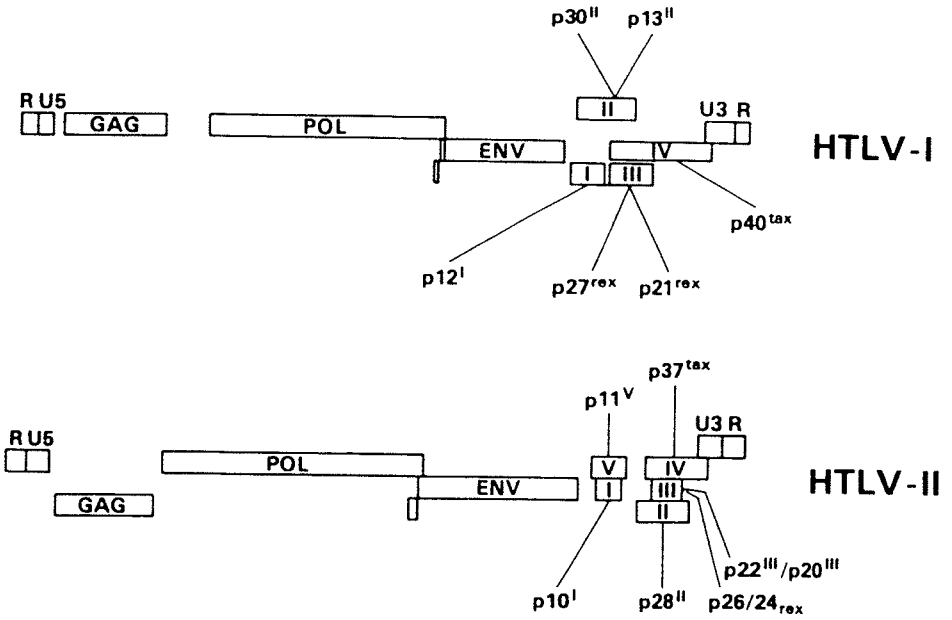
The double-spliced mRNA that encodes Tax and Rex also encodes another protein, $p21^{rexIII}$, a cytoplasmic protein of unknown function (Furukawa *et al.*, 1991), that has been identified in several HTLV-I-infected cell lines. Transcripts for $p21^{rexIII}$ have been found to be highly expressed also in uncultured adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma (ATLL) samples (Berneman *et al.*, 1992b). Three other proteins are encoded by alternative splicing of the pX region and transcripts for these mRNAs have been demonstrated in infected cells *in vitro* and in *ex-vivo* samples from healthy individuals as well as from patients with ATLL and tropical spastic paraparesis/HTLV-I-associated myelopathy (TSP/HAM) (Berneman *et al.*, 1992b; Ciminale *et al.*, 1992; Koralnik *et al.*, 1992b; Orita *et al.*, 1993). Double- and single-spliced mRNAs from open reading frame I encode a single protein of 12 kDa ($p12^{I}$) in transfected cells (Koralnik *et al.*, 1993).

The $p13^{II}$ and $p30^{II}$ proteins, encoded by open reading frame II in the pX region, are expressed in the nucleus and nucleoli, respectively, of transfected cells (Koralnik *et al.*, 1993). Neither $p13^{II}$ nor $p30^{II}$ influences the activity of the regulatory genes *tax* and *rex* (Roithmann *et al.*, 1994).

Four additional proteins are expressed in HTLV-II from open-reading frames I, II, III and V (Ciminale *et al.*, 1995). Schematic representations of the most recent genomic maps of HTLV-I and HTLV-II are presented in Figure 4.

Spliced genes from the pX region of the bovine leukaemia virus (BLV) have also been described. This distant relative of HTLV causes B-cell leukaemia in cattle (Alexandersen *et al.*, 1993; Kettmann *et al.*, 1994), of which the clinical stages mirror those of HTLV-I-induced ATLL in humans (see Section 3.3). BLV encodes genes functionally equivalent to Tax and Rex and other proteins from the pX region. In a leukaemogenic BLV molecular clone, deletion of the R3 and G4 open reading frames (which are topologically equivalent to HTLV-I open reading frames I and II) results in an attenuated viral phenotype *in vivo* (Willems *et al.*, 1994) (see also Section 3.3.2). Whether there is a biological relationship between these proteins encoded by the BLV and HTLV-I pX region is uncertain. In the case of HTLV-II, deletion of the region encoding these proteins but sparing the *tax* and *rex* genes does not alter its ability to immortalize T-cells *in vitro* (Green *et al.*, 1995).

Figure 4. Schematic representation of the genomic structure of HTLV-I and HTLV-II



From Franchini (1995)

1.2 Methods of detection

The confirmed presence of HTLV-I or HTLV-II antibodies is considered to represent current infection, because, as with other human retroviruses, once acquired, infection is lifelong. This has been confirmed by virological and molecular studies.

1.2.1 *Serological detection of specific antibodies*

Two successive steps are generally necessary to demonstrate the presence of specific antibodies against HTLV-I or HTLV-II in serum, plasma, cerebrospinal fluid or other body fluids (Verdier *et al.*, 1990; Lal & Heinene, 1996). The first is a screening assay, while the second is a confirmatory test which can also discriminate between antibodies directed specifically against HTLV-I or HTLV-II. The screening assays include enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA), particle agglutination assay and immunofluorescence. All three methods can be used quantitatively (Gessain *et al.*, 1988).

Commercial ELISA tests use, either alone or in combination, disrupted purified virions or specific peptides and recombinant proteins of HTLV-I or HTLV-II (Chen *et al.*, 1990; Lillehoj *et al.*, 1990; Lal *et al.*, 1991; Washitani *et al.*, 1991; Bonis *et al.*, 1993; Rudolph *et al.*, 1993, 1994; Lal, 1996). The specificity and sensitivity of these assays have been defined (Kline *et al.*, 1991; Wiktor *et al.*, 1991; Cossen *et al.*, 1992; Karopolous *et al.*, 1993; Jang *et al.* 1995). The use of additional specific peptides or recombinant proteins in earlier assays has increased their specificity.

The particle agglutination test uses gelatin particles sensitized with HTLV-I antigens (Ikeda *et al.*, 1984; Fujino *et al.*, 1991).

The indirect immunofluorescence test uses HTLV-I- and HTLV-II-producing cell lines as antigens (Aoki *et al.*, 1985; Gallo *et al.*, 1991).

Confirmatory assays use western blot, radioimmuno-precipitation and immunofluorescence. All commercial western blots contain disrupted purified HTLV-I virions (Gallo *et al.*, 1994a). Generally, HTLV-I and HTLV-II induce antibodies directed against Gag proteins (p19 and p24) and their p53 precursor and Env glycoproteins (gp21 and gp46). Due to significant differences between HTLV-I and HTLV-II in the sequences of p19 and p24, HTLV-I-infected serum generally exhibits a stronger reactivity against p19 than against p24, while the opposite is true for HTLV-II (Wiktor *et al.*, 1990). Some of these western blot assays have been supplemented by the addition of native gp46 specific to HTLV-I or recombinant gp21, recognized by both anti-HTLV-I and anti-HTLV-II antibodies (Lal *et al.*, 1992a,b; Kleinman *et al.*, 1994; Hadlock *et al.*, 1995). HTLV-I and HTLV-II antibodies can be discriminated by the addition of synthetic specific peptides from the gp46 of HTLV-I (MTA1) and HTLV-II (K55) (Lipka *et al.*, 1990; Hadlock *et al.*, 1992; Lipka *et al.*, 1992; Roberts *et al.*, 1993).

A WHO working committee (WHO, 1990) proposed that confirmation of HTLV-I seropositivity must be based upon reactivity both to at least one *gag*-encoded protein (p19, p24) and to one or two *env*-encoded glycoproteins (gp21, gp46). However, more stringent criteria for HTLV-I and HTLV-II serodiagnosis have been proposed (HTLV European Research Network, 1996).

Indirect immunofluorescence has been used as a confirmatory assay to discriminate between HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection (Gallo *et al.*, 1991).

Radioimmuno-precipitation is more sensitive than western blot, but is rarely used as a confirmatory assay because it is time-consuming, expensive and uses radioactive material. It has been useful in the detection of gp21 and gp46 seroreactivities in some unusual sero-indeterminate western blot patterns (Aboulafia *et al.*, 1993; Gallo *et al.*, 1994b).

Most of the immunoglobulins detected are IgG (Lal *et al.*, 1993), but IgA and IgM can also be detected at certain periods of infection (Robert-Guroff *et al.*, 1981; Manns *et al.*, 1991, 1994).

Several algorithms have been used for the detection and confirmation of HTLV-I- or HTLV-II-positive serum specimens at blood banks in Japan (Aoki *et al.*, 1985), the United States (Busch *et al.*, 1994) and Europe (Tosswill *et al.*, 1992; Taylor, 1996). However, some of the assays used for screening are less sensitive for HTLV-II than for HTLV-I and several studies have shown that HTLV-II may go undetected in blood donors (Hjelle *et al.*, 1993; Weiss, 1994; Zehender *et al.*, 1996).

1.2.2 *Detection and characterization of viral nucleic acids*

HTLV-I and HTLV-II are mainly cell-associated viruses. PCR allows the direct detection of proviral DNA sequences of HTLV-I or HTLV-II in cellular DNA (Ehrlich *et al.*, 1990), which is usually obtained from peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs) found not only in blood but also in semen, breast milk and other body fluids (Iwahara *et al.*, 1990). Primer pairs specific for HTLV-I and/or HTLV-II have been

developed from the *pol* and *tax* regions (Ehrlich *et al.*, 1990). The genetic variability of both HTLV-I and HTLV-II is sufficiently low to permit the detection of the great majority of the existing viral strains.

Single-round PCR with 30/35 cycles can detect specific HTLV-I or HTLV-II proviral sequences in the DNA of PBMCs of persons with ATLL or TSP/HAM and in most healthy carriers. However, nested PCR is required for the detection of HTLV-I proviral sequences in a few individuals with a low viral level. The viral DNA can be sequenced either directly after PCR (Komurian *et al.*, 1991) or after cloning in one of several possible vectors (Gessain *et al.*, 1993). A simpler method to determine HTLV-I or HTLV-II viral subtype involves restriction fragment length polymorphism (RFLP) analysis of either LTR or the *env* gene (Ureta-Vidal *et al.*, 1994).

The clonal integration of provirus(es) in ATLL cells can be demonstrated by Southern blot analysis (Yamaguchi *et al.*, 1984) and/or inverse PCR (Takemoto *et al.*, 1994).

In-vivo expression of HTLV-I or HTLV-II viral antigens is very low. Detection of viral RNA can generally be achieved only by very sensitive methods such as RT/PCR or in-situ hybridization (Gessain *et al.*, 1991). In-situ PCR has recently been applied to HTLV-I infection (Levin *et al.*, 1996).

Quantification of the proviral copy number in the DNA of PBMCs can be achieved by several techniques (Tachibana *et al.*, 1992; Matsumura *et al.*, 1993; Cimarelli *et al.*, 1995; Miyata *et al.*, 1995; Morand-Joubert *et al.*, 1995) (see Section 4.3.1).

1.2.3 *Isolation of HTLV-I and HTLV-II*

Culture, in the presence of IL-2, of PBMCs from HTLV-I- or HTLV-II-infected individuals can lead, usually after several months, to the establishment of long-term T-cell lines which are either $CD4^+$ or $CD8^+$ cells expressing markers of activation (CD25, HLA-DR) (Gessain *et al.*, 1990a; Dezzutti *et al.*, 1993). These clonal T-cell lines, which can also be established by co-culture of PBMCs with phytohaemagglutinin-stimulated cord blood, produce viral particles, visible by electron microscopy, and viral antigens, as demonstrated by specific immunofluorescence using either polyclonal or monoclonal antibodies directed against p19 (Robert-Guroff *et al.*, 1981), p24 (Gessain *et al.*, 1990b) or gp46 (Edouard *et al.*, 1994). These cell lines release viral Gag antigens into the culture supernatant, detectable by an antigen capture assay. The use of the BJAB cell line is very useful to isolate HTLV-II from cultured PBMCs of a patient co-infected with HTLV-II and HIV (Hall *et al.*, 1992).

1.2.4 *Sero-indeterminate HTLV-I western blots*

There are difficulties in interpreting some western blots of HTLV-I or HTLV-II in serum specimens, particularly those from tropical areas (Weber *et al.*, 1989; Verdier *et al.*, 1990; Gessain *et al.*, 1995a). A high percentage of western blots of specimens from equatorial Africa and Melanesia exhibit indeterminate patterns, with reactivities to '*gag*-encoded proteins' p19, and/or p24 and/or p53 and/or proteins of uncertain origin (p26, p28, p32 and p36), but without reactivity to Env glycoproteins gp21 and gp46 (Garin *et al.*, 1994). As a consequence, a number of studies have overestimated the

HTLV-I seroprevalence in these regions (Biggar *et al.*, 1985; Brabin *et al.*, 1989; Garin *et al.*, 1994). In an effort to standardize results, more stringent criteria for western blot positivity have been proposed by WHO (1990) and by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) (1992).

With commercial HTLV-I western blot kits that contain only low amounts of native glycoprotein (gp21, gp46), only persons with high HTLV-I titres, such as patients with TSP/HAM, exhibit a clear Env reactivity. Despite significant progress in specificity of western blot assays, some problems remain; for example, the low specificity of sero-reactivity directed against the recombinant Env gp21 leads to false-positive inter-pretations. A modified version of this recombinant antigen with higher specificity is now available (Varma *et al.*, 1995). The WHO and the CDC diagnostic guidelines need to be further validated for samples originating from tropical areas (Gessain *et al.*, 1995b).

1.2.5 *Seronegative HTLV-I-infected individuals*

A few individuals have been described who are seronegative for both HTLV-I and HTLV-II, but in whom fragments of HTLV-I provirus in their PBMCs have been detected by PCR. In some West Indian HTLV-I-seronegative patients with a clinical TSP/HAM syndrome, some investigators have demonstrated the presence of HTLV-I-related sequences in their PBMC DNA. In most such cases, the detected sequences were small fragments of the *tax* and/or *pol* genes. Recently, an HTLV-I-seronegative TSP/HAM patient harbouring a defective HTLV-I virus in his PBMCs was reported (Daenke *et al.*, 1994). However, most studies indicate that, in healthy individuals, this is very rare, even in HTLV-I endemic areas. Thus, several studies performed in Japan, in the Caribbean region and in the United States have failed to detect HTLV-I proviral sequences in the DNA of PBMCs from seronegative subjects, even children born to HTLV-I-seropositive parents. The possibility of a cryptic infection in which HTLV-I resides elsewhere than in the peripheral blood remains, however, a possibility.

The issue of detection of proviral HTLV sequences in seronegative patients with cutaneous T-cell lymphomas other than ATLL is discussed in Section 2.1.2.

1.3 Epidemiology of HTLV infection

1.3.1 *HTLV- I transmission*

Three modes of transmission have been demonstrated for HTLV-I.

(*a*) *Mother-to-child transmission*

Mother-to-child transmission represents a major mode of transmission of HTLV-I in endemic areas, mainly due to breast-feeding beyond six months (Hino, 1990a; Tajima *et al.*, 1990a; Takahashi *et al.*, 1991; Monplaisir *et al.*, 1993; Wiktor *et al.*, 1993; Hino *et al.*, 1994), after which time the protective IgG maternal antibodies decline (Takahashi *et al.*, 1991). Seroconversion (the development of detectable specific antibodies to the virus in the serum) in children occurs between 18 and 24 months of age (Takahashi *et al.*, 1991). Depending on the population studied, 10–25% of breast-fed children from

HTLV-I-seropositive mothers become infected with the virus (Ando *et al.*, 1987; Hino *et al.*, 1987a,b; Hino, 1990a; Tajima *et al.*, 1990a; Takahashi *et al.*, 1991; Ando *et al.*, 1993; Monplaisir *et al.*, 1993; Hino *et al.*, 1994). This transmission is linked to the presence of HTLV-I provirus in mononuclear cells in breast milk (Kinoshita *et al.*, 1984, 1985a). Maternal factors associated with transmission, which correlate with high HTLV-I viral load, are: high HTLV-I antibody titres directed against the whole virus, presence of anti-Tax antibodies and in-vitro maternal HTLV-I antigen expression in short-term culture (Sugiyama *et al.*, 1986; Hino *et al.*, 1987a; Sawada *et al.*, 1989; Kashiwagi *et al.*, 1990; Wiktor *et al.*, 1993). Other factors include the presence of antibodies directed against certain immunogenic epitopes of the gp46 envelope glycoprotein and maternal age > 30 years (Wiktor *et al.*, 1993).

Strong evidence that breast-feeding plays the predominant role in mother-to-child transmission comes from Japanese studies in which advice to HTLV-I-seropositive mothers not to breast-feed their babies resulted in a significant decrease in mother-to-child transmission of the virus, albeit with unexplained regional variation (Ando *et al.*, 1987; Hino *et al.*, 1987a; Tsuji *et al.*, 1990; Hino *et al.*, 1994; Katamine *et al.*, 1994). Thus in Nagasaki prefecture, the risk of the maternal transmission was reduced from 20–30% to 3% by bottle feeding (Hino *et al.*, 1994; Takezaki *et al.*, 1996), whereas in Okinawa prefecture about 13% of bottle-fed children (all under 10 years of age and none transfused) born to carrier mothers were infected by HTLV-I. Evidence against transplacental transmission comes from a study in which none of seven children with HTLV-I proviral DNA-positive cord blood cells seroconverted by 24–48 months. The observation that none of the cord blood samples of nine formula-fed children, who were later confirmed to be infected, was positive for HTLV-I suggests that intrauterine infection was not the cause of viral transmission (Katamine *et al.*, 1994).

There are no data on the role of vaginal delivery in HTLV-I transmission.

(b) Sexual transmission

HTLV-I is sexually transmissible and this transmission is more efficient from men to women than the reverse (Tajima *et al.*, 1982; Kajiyama *et al.*, 1986; Stuver *et al.*, 1993; Take *et al.*, 1993; Figueroa *et al.*, 1995; Takezaki *et al.*, 1995). The risk for transmission, over 10 years, from seropositive husbands to wives has been calculated at 60%, whereas that for transmission from wives to husbands was only 0.4% (Kajiyama *et al.*, 1986). Another study reported that over 50% of the wives of HTLV-I seropositive husbands were infected within one to four years after marriage (Take *et al.*, 1993). Female prostitutes of Fukuoka (Japan) had a significantly higher seroprevalence of HTLV-I antibodies than various control populations (Nakashima *et al.*, 1995). In prostitutes in Peru, HTLV-I seropositivity was linked to duration of prostitution, lack of consistent condom use and past infection with *Chlamydia trachomatis* (Wignall *et al.*, 1992; Gotuzzo *et al.*, 1994). In a group of 409 Zairian prostitutes from Kinshasa, the annual incidence of HTLV-I was 0.7% (Delaporte *et al.*, 1995). Risk factors for HTLV-I infection in Jamaican women attending sexually transmitted disease clinics included multiple sexual partnership, a current diagnosis of syphilis and the presence of other venereal diseases (Murphy *et al.*, 1989a). Further strong evidence for sexually transmitted infection comes from a

prospective study of 600 subjects over the age of 40 years tested during 1976–93; eight seroconverted, of whom five had an HTLV-I-seropositive spouse and two seroconverted after blood transfusions (Takezaki *et al.*, 1995). In Europe, HTLV-I-infected blood donors, who are usually female, are almost always from an endemic area or have had sexual intercourse with a person from an HTLV-I endemic area (The HTLV Europe Research Network, 1996; Taylor, 1996). Seroconversion in the female partner of a transplant recipient infected by blood transfusion has also been documented (Gout *et al.*, 1990).

(*c*) *Transmission by blood*

Infection by blood transfusion appears to be the most efficient mode of HTLV-I transmission, with a 15–60% risk of infection among recipients of a contaminated cellular blood product (Okochi *et al.*, 1984; Inaba *et al.*, 1989; Manns *et al.*, 1991; Sandler *et al.*, 1991; Manns *et al.*, 1992; Donegan *et al.*, 1994). Fresh frozen plasma, which is acellular, is not infectious. Platelets are more likely than red blood cells to transmit HTLV-I infection when transfused, probably because they are more heavily contaminated by T lymphocytes (Okochi *et al.*, 1984; Lairmore *et al.*, 1989; Manns *et al.*, 1991; Sandler *et al.*, 1991; Manns *et al.*, 1992). Infectivity decreases with increasing duration of storage at 4 °C, a temperature at which lymphocyte survival is reduced. In a study in Jamaica, immunosuppressive therapy at the time of transfusion was found to increase the risk of HTLV-I seroconversion (Manns *et al.*, 1992).

In highly endemic areas such as southern Japan and the West Indies, with a 0.5–5% HTLV-I seroprevalence among blood donors (Gessain *et al.*, 1984; Minamoto *et al.*, 1988), multi-transfused patients (Barbara, 1994) including renal transplant recipients (Linhares *et al.*, 1994) have high HTLV-I seroprevalence. Screening of blood donations has been implemented in Japan (Maeda *et al.*, 1984; Okochi *et al.*, 1984), French Guiana and the Caribbean islands of Martinique and Guadeloupe (Massari *et al.*, 1994; Pillonel *et al.*, 1994), the United States (Williams *et al.*, 1988; Lee *et al.*, 1991; Sandler *et al.*, 1991), Canada, France (Couroucé *et al.*, 1993; Massari *et al.*, 1994; Pillonel *et al.*, 1994) and Denmark (Bohn Christiansen *et al.*, 1995) and Netherlands during the last decade. The issues in relation to testing blood donors in other European countries have been discussed (Salker *et al.*, 1990; Brennan *et al.*, 1993; Soriano *et al.*, 1993; Taylor, 1996). In areas of low endemicity (0.002–0.02% among blood donors) such as metropolitan France and the United States, HTLV-I seropositivity among donors is associated mainly with birth in highly endemic regions (such as the West Indies) or with having sexual partners from endemic areas. In various African and South American countries, where HTLV-I seroprevalence in blood donors ranges from 0.2% to 1%, it has been suggested that compulsory HTLV-I screening of donors should be considered (Gutfraind *et al.*, 1994; Ferreira *et al.*, 1995).

Transmission of both HTLV-I and HTLV-II between intravenous drug users has been documented, with a higher rate for HTLV-II than for HTLV-I (Hall *et al.*, 1994; Schwebke *et al.*, 1994; Hall *et al.*, 1996).

1.3.2 *Animal models of HTLV-I transmission*

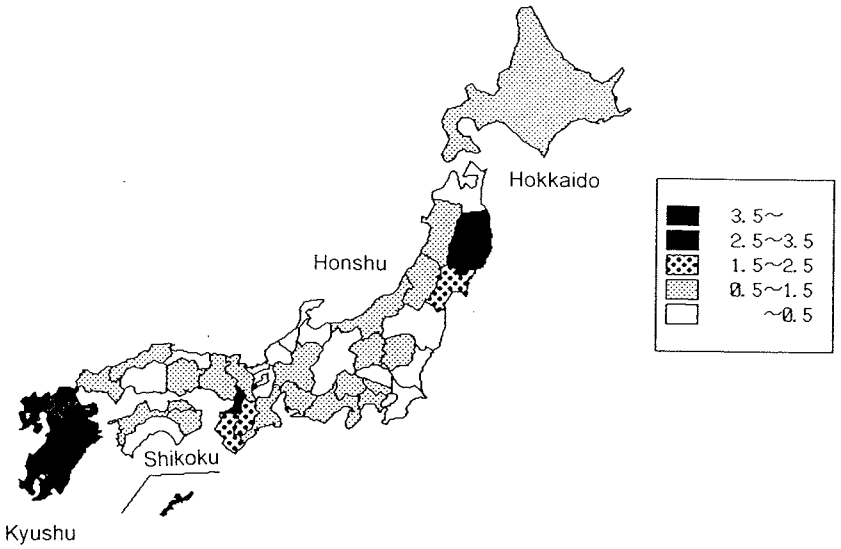
Experiments have demonstrated that HTLV-I can be transmitted to and infect several species of monkeys (Yamamoto *et al.*, 1984; Nakamura *et al.*, 1986), rabbits (Miyoshi *et al.*, 1985; Cockerell *et al.*, 1991) and rats (Ibrahim *et al.*, 1994) by either intravenous or intraperitoneal inoculation of autologous or heterologous HTLV-I-transformed cell lines. HTLV-I infection of rabbits or marmosets has been effected by intravenous or oral inoculation of HTLV-I-transformed and virus-producing cells (Kinoshita *et al.*, 1985a; Yamanouchi *et al.*, 1985; Uemura *et al.*, 1986; Iwahara *et al.*, 1990). Inoculation of rabbits with cell-free concentrated HTLV-I virions led to only a transient seroconversion, without detectable virus remaining after a few months (Miyoshi, 1994). Experimental transmission of HTLV-I by blood transfusion and from mother to offspring has also been observed in rabbits (Uemura *et al.*, 1986; Iwahara *et al.*, 1990); as little as 0.01 mL of infected blood (corresponding to 1.7×10^4 lymphocytes) was capable of transmitting the virus. Hori *et al.* (1995) have demonstrated intrauterine transmission of HTLV-I in rats, albeit at a low rate.

1.3.3 *Geographical distribution of HTLV-I*

HTLV-I is not a ubiquitous virus but is spread throughout the world with small clusters of hyperendemicity located within endemic areas (Levine *et al.*, 1988; Mueller, 1991; Blattner & Gallo, 1994). Information on seroprevalence has been based on surveys of highly variable size and quality and may not be reliable. Only in Japan have population-based studies been conducted. In endemic areas, the HTLV-I antibody prevalence in the adult population varies from 0.2% to 15% (see Figure 5). Based on strict diagnostic criteria using confirmatory assays (western blot; WHO, 1990; Gessain & Mathieux, 1995) and/or specific immunofluorescence (Gallo *et al.*, 1991), low HTLV-I seroprevalence refers to seropositivity in adults ranging from 0.2% to 2%, while higher rates in adults define highly endemic areas. The latter include the south-western islands of Japan, the Caribbean, South America, intertropical Africa, parts of the Middle East (Iran) and Melanesia.

In the Far East, the Japanese islands of Okinawa, Kyushu and Shikoku represent highly endemic areas, with an estimated one million HTLV-I carriers (Tajima *et al.*, 1982; Hino *et al.*, 1984; Ishida *et al.*, 1985; Hinuma, 1986; Tajima *et al.*, 1986, 1987; Kosaka *et al.*, 1989; Tajima & Hinuma, 1992; Morofuji-Hirata *et al.*, 1993; Tajima *et al.*, 1994; Brodine *et al.*, 1995). Most other parts of Japan have lower seroprevalence. The rest of the Far East region has a low level of HTLV-I endemicity, with sporadic cases reported in Taiwan (Wang *et al.*, 1988; Chen *et al.*, 1994), in some areas of India (Babu *et al.*, 1993; Singhal *et al.*, 1993), China (Pan *et al.*, 1991), Korea (Lee *et al.*, 1986), Nepal (Ishida *et al.*, 1992) and the Philippines (Ishida *et al.*, 1988). Few data are available relating to Siberia (Gessain *et al.*, 1996a) or Mongolia (Batsuuri *et al.*, 1993), but sporadic cases of HTLV-I infection in individuals living in the central part of Sakhalin island have been reported (Gurtsevitch *et al.*, 1995; Gessain *et al.*, 1996a). In spite of some reported cases of HTLV-I infection, circumpolar populations cannot be considered as endemically infected (Robert-Guroff *et al.*, 1985; Davidson *et al.*, 1990).

Figure 5. Estimated percentage of HTLV-I carriers among blood donors ≥ 40 years) in Japanese prefectures in 1983



From Maeda *et al.* (1984)

Africa is often considered to be the largest reservoir for HTLV-I infection. It has been estimated that 5–10 million individuals may be infected (Hunsmann *et al.*, 1984; Saxinger *et al.*, 1984; Verdier *et al.*, 1994), in most tropical countries including Benin, Burkina-Fasso, Equatorial Guinea, Ghana, Guinea, Guinea Bissau, Ivory Coast, Mali, Nigeria, Senegal and Tchad in west Africa (Biggar *et al.*, 1984; Hunsmann *et al.*, 1984; Saxinger *et al.*, 1984; de Thé *et al.*, 1985; de Thé & Gessain, 1986; Delaporte *et al.*, 1989a; Ouattara *et al.*, 1989; Verdier *et al.*, 1989; Dumas *et al.*, 1991; Biggar *et al.*, 1993; Dada *et al.*, 1993; Del Mistro *et al.*, 1994; Verdier *et al.*, 1994; Jeannel *et al.*, 1995) and Cameroon, Central African Republic, the Congo, Gabon and Zaire in central Africa (Hunsmann *et al.*, 1984; Saxinger *et al.*, 1984; Delaporte *et al.*, 1989b; Goubau *et al.*, 1990; Delaporte *et al.*, 1991; Schrijvers *et al.*, 1991; Goubau *et al.*, 1993a; Garin *et al.*, 1994; Mauclere *et al.*, 1994; Tuppin *et al.*, 1996). While most of these countries exhibit low HTLV-I seroprevalence overall, areas of high prevalence have been detected in southern Gabon (Delaporte *et al.*, 1989, 1991; Schrijvers *et al.*, 1991) and northern Zaire (Goubau *et al.*, 1990, 1993a; Garin *et al.*, 1994). In north Africa (El-Farrash *et al.*, 1988; Farouqi *et al.*, 1992), east and South Africa (Hunsmann *et al.*, 1984; Saxinger *et al.*, 1984; Bhigjee *et al.*, 1990, 1993; Verdier *et al.*, 1994) and Indian Ocean islands (Mahieux *et al.*, 1994), the level of endemicity seems very low, despite occasional clusters, such as in the Seychelles (Román *et al.*, 1987).

In the Americas, highly endemic areas include the Caribbean islands of Haiti, Jamaica, Martinique and Trinidad (Schaffar-Deshayes *et al.*, 1984; Clark *et al.*, 1985a; Miller *et al.*, 1986; Gibbs *et al.*, 1987; Riedel *et al.*, 1989; Blattner *et al.*, 1990; Fréry *et al.*, 1991; Maloney *et al.*, 1991; Murphy *et al.*, 1991; Ramirez *et al.*, 1991; Allain *et al.*, 1992; Manns *et al.*, 1992; Miller *et al.*, 1994) and limited areas of South America such as Tumaco in Colombia (Trujillo *et al.*, 1992) and the Noir-Marron territory in

French Guiana (Gessain *et al.*, 1984; Gérard *et al.*, 1995; Tuppin *et al.*, 1995). Low-level HTLV-I endemicity has been reported in large regions of Latin America (Ohtsu *et al.*, 1987; Maloney *et al.*, 1989; Cevallos *et al.*, 1990; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1990; Zamora *et al.*, 1990; Guerena-Burgueno *et al.*, 1992; Duenas-Barajas *et al.*, 1993). In the United States and Canada, prevalence is low except in Afro-Americans and in recent immigrants from endemic areas (Weinberg *et al.*, 1988; Williams *et al.*, 1988; Khabbaz *et al.*, 1990; Chadburn *et al.*, 1991; Eble *et al.*, 1993; Dekaban *et al.*, 1994; Harrington *et al.*, 1995).

There is no known HTLV-I endemic area in Europe; early reports from southern Italy (Manzari *et al.*, 1985) are disputed (de Stasio *et al.*, 1989; Chironna *et al.*, 1994) and most cases of HTLV-I infection have been in immigrants from the West Indies, Africa or the Middle East, or in persons who had sexual relationships with such immigrants (Cruickshank *et al.*, 1989; Wyld *et al.*, 1990; Taylor, 1996). However, sporadic cases of HTLV-I infection without evidence of a link with an endemic area have been reported in Greece (Dalekos *et al.*, 1995), Romania (Paun *et al.*, 1994), Georgia (Senjuta *et al.*, 1991), Sicily (Boeii *et al.*, 1995; Mansueto *et al.*, 1995) and the United Kingdom (Wyld *et al.*, 1990).

While in European countries the great majority of HTLV-seropositive blood donors are infected with HTLV-I (Taylor, 1996), in the United States (Lee *et al.*, 1991), 60–70% are infected with HTLV-II.

In the Middle East, the Mashhad region in northern Iran appears to be an important reservoir of HTLV-I infection (Achiron *et al.*, 1993; Nerurkar *et al.*, 1995), with seropositive emigrants from this region now living in Israel, the United States (Meytes *et al.*, 1990) and northern Italy (Achiron *et al.*, 1993). Furthermore, sporadic cases of HTLV-I infection have been reported in Iraq (Denic *et al.*, 1990) and Kuwait (Voevodin *et al.*, 1995).

In the Pacific region, isolated clusters of HTLV-I have been described, especially in two tribes of Papua New Guinea (Garruto *et al.*, 1990; Yanagihara *et al.*, 1990; Lal *et al.*, 1992c; Nerurkar *et al.*, 1992; Yanagihara, 1994) and in the Australian Aboriginal population (May *et al.*, 1988; Bastian *et al.*, 1993; Bolton *et al.*, 1994). Furthermore, HTLV-I is endemic in the Solomon Islands (Garruto *et al.*, 1990; Yanagihara *et al.*, 1991), but seems very rare in most other Pacific islands (Garruto *et al.*, 1990).

The origin of this puzzling geographical clustering is not well understood, but is probably linked to a founder effect in certain communities, with persistence due to a putatively high mother-to-child transmission of the virus under favourable environmental and cultural conditions (Tajima *et al.*, 1990a; Mueller, 1991; Kaplan & Khabbaz, 1993; Blattner & Gallo, 1994; Tajima *et al.*, 1994). Such clustering linked to the background of the population has been studied in French Guiana (Tuppin *et al.*, 1995): among 1873 pregnant women (the HTLV-I serological status could be established for 1716 of them), the HTLV-I seroprevalence rate differed significantly between ethnic groups: 5.7% for Noir-Marron (70/1302), 6.3% for Haitian (3/50) and 0% for Creole (0/126), Amerindians (0/166) and Hmong (0/64). Thus, the Noir-Marron, descendants of fugitive slaves of African origin, with limited contact with other groups, represent a major reservoir for

HTLV-I infection (Gessain *et al.*, 1984; Gérard *et al.*, 1995; Tuppin *et al.*, 1995). In Trinidad, among a sample of persons selected from a government register, 3.2% of 1025 persons of African descent were HTLV-I-seropositive compared with 0.2% among 487 persons of Asian descent, while the prevalence of HTLV-I infection was 11.4% among persons of African ancestry in a coastal village of Tobago (Blattner *et al.*, 1990).

1.3.4 *HTLV-I prevalence and demographic features of HTLV-I infection*

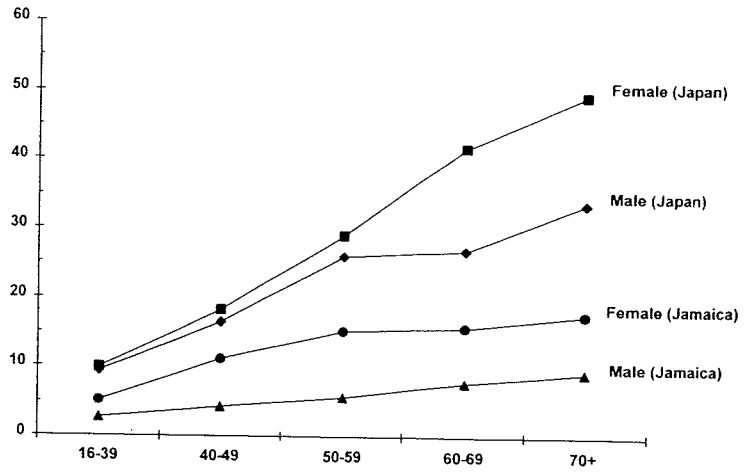
It has been estimated that worldwide between 15 and 20 million individuals are infected with HTLV-I, with 2–10% developing an HTLV-I-associated disease during their lifetime (de Thé & Bomford, 1993; Blattner & Gallo, 1994) (described in Sections 1.4 and 2.1). In highly endemic areas, and despite widely different socioeconomic and cultural environments, the HTLV-I seroprevalence is low and stable among children but increases gradually with age, most markedly in women over 50 years of age, but also in men (Tajima & Hinuma, 1984; Tajima *et al.*, 1987; Maloney *et al.*, 1991; Mueller, 1991; Murphy *et al.*, 1991; Blattner & Gallo, 1994). Several explanations for this significant age-dependent increase in HTLV-I seroprevalence in women have been proposed. First, it could be the result of an accumulation of sexual exposure with increasing age. However, for most sexually transmitted infections, transmission occurs mainly during the period when sexual activity is at its peak (Mueller, 1991). Second, the apparent age-dependence may be confounded by a cohort effect (Blattner *et al.*, 1986; Chavance *et al.*, 1989; Ueda *et al.*, 1989; Chavance & Fréry, 1993; Takezaki *et al.*, 1995), suggested in some but not all cross-sectional surveys in Japan. Finally, these infections in older persons might be due to reactivation of silent infection which becomes apparent on account of immuno-dysregulation that occurs with aging. However, several studies using PCR methods have failed to detect proviral DNA sequences in the PBMCs of HTLV-I-seronegative healthy individuals (Nakashima *et al.*, 1990). Thus, there is at present no consistent explanation for the excess prevalence among older people (Figure 6).

In Kumamoto (Japan), the annual age- and sex-specific HTLV-I carrier prevalence in blood donors below 50 years of age declined between 1986 to 1990 in both sexes, and it has been suggested that the HTLV-I carrier state of individuals below the age of 50 years will become negligible in southern Japan within the first half of the next century (Oguma, 1990; Oguma *et al.*, 1992, 1995).

1.3.5 *Epidemiology of tropical spastic paraparesis/HTLV-I-associated myelopathy*

The etiological link between HTLV-I and tropical spastic paraparesis/HTLV-I-associated myelopathy (TSP/HAM) is based on: (1) observations of very high prevalence (up to 90%) of HTLV-I infection in patients with TSP, (2) the occurrence of TSP/HAM following transfusion with HTLV-I-contaminated blood and (3) the decreased incidence of TSP/HAM in transfusion recipients after the introduction of blood donor screening for HTLV-I in Japan (Gessain *et al.*, 1985; Osame *et al.*, 1986a,b; Gout *et al.*, 1990; Kaplan *et al.*, 1990).

Figure 6. Age- and sex-specific HTLV-I seroprevalence in Japan (Miyazaki cohort study) and Jamaica (applicants for food-handling licences)



From Mueller & Blattner (1996)

The association between HTLV-I and tropical spastic paraparesis (TSP) in the French West Indies (Martinique) was described in 1985 (Gessain *et al.*, 1985) and was soon confirmed in Jamaica (Rodgers-Johnson *et al.*, 1988) and in Colombia (Rodgers-Johnson *et al.*, 1985), and subsequently in Japan, where the same clinical entity was named HTLV-I-associated myelopathy (HAM) by Osame *et al.* (1986a). TSP/HAM is more frequent in women (sex ratio ranging from 1 : 1.5 in Japan 1 : 3.5 in Martinique) and is common in most HTLV-I endemic areas, but is very rare in children (Osame *et al.*, 1986a; Román *et al.*, 1987; Shibasaki *et al.*, 1989; Kaplan *et al.*, 1990; Kayembe *et al.*, 1990; Janssen *et al.*, 1991; Ramiandrisoa *et al.*, 1991; Gessain & Gout, 1992; Jeannel *et al.*, 1993), where it can be one of the major neurological diseases. Reliable estimates of TSP/HAM incidence and prevalence are available only for Japan, some Caribbean areas and rare clusters in Africa and South America (Gessain & Gout, 1992). Thus, the prevalence of TSP/HAM ranges from 8.6/100 000 inhabitants in Kyushu (Japan) (Shibasaki *et al.*, 1989; Kaplan *et al.*, 1990; Osame *et al.*, 1990) to 128/100 000 in Mahé (Seychelles) (Gessain & Gout, 1992). Estimates of the annual incidence range from 0.04/100 000 in Kyushu (Shibasaki *et al.*, 1989; Kaplan *et al.*, 1990) to 3/100 000 in Lisala (Zaire) (Kayembe *et al.*, 1990). The female predominance seems to be less marked in South America (Araújo *et al.*, 1993), where TSP/HAM affects all racial groups (Araújo *et al.*, 1993; Rodgers-Johnson, 1994; Domingues *et al.*, 1995).

The prevalence of TSP/HAM varies greatly across geographical areas despite similar levels of HTLV-I seropositivity (Román *et al.*, 1987; Kaplan *et al.*, 1990; Kayembe *et al.*, 1990; Trujillo *et al.*, 1992; Jeannel *et al.*, 1993). Thus, southern Japan and Martinique have similar seroprevalence of HTLV-I, but in Martinique, the prevalence of TSP/HAM among HTLV-I carriers (around 250 cases among 6000–10 000 HTLV-I carriers in a total population of 333 000) is estimated at 1.5–3%, while in Japan,

the prevalence of TSP/HAM in HTLV-I-infected persons is estimated to be only 0.08% (Kaplan *et al.*, 1990).

Within a particular geographical area, the prevalence of TSP/HAM can vary according to ethnic group. Thus in Inongo, Zaire (Jeannel *et al.*, 1993), among the five major ethnic groups, the Bolia exhibit the highest prevalence of HTLV-I (6.5%) without any detected TSP/HAM cases, while six TSP/HAM cases were found among the Ntomba, whose HTLV-I prevalence rate was only 2.2%. Such findings suggest that, besides HTLV-I infection, environmental and/or genetic cofactors play a part in the development of TSP/HAM.

People infected with HTLV-I through blood transfusion have a higher risk for developing TSP/HAM than people infected by other means (Gout *et al.*, 1990; Osame *et al.*, 1990). In Japan and Martinique, up to 20% of TSP/HAM patients had a blood transfusion in the five years preceding onset of the disease. In the first two years of screening of the blood supply in Japan for HTLV-I, started at the end of 1986, a 16% decrease in patients with TSP/HAM was reported (Osame *et al.*, 1990). Direct evidence for a causal relationship between HTLV-I and TSP/HAM was obtained when a seronegative cardiac graft recipient seroconverted 14 weeks after an HTLV-I-positive blood transfusion and, four weeks later, exhibited a severe disorder of the pyramidal tract identical to that seen in TSP/HAM. HTLV-I was isolated from mononuclear cell cultures from his peripheral blood and from his cerebrospinal fluid (Gout *et al.*, 1990).

In contrast, development of ATLL after HTLV-I infection by blood transfusion seems extremely rare, if it exists (Williams *et al.*, 1991).

1.3.6 *Natural history of HTLV-I primary infection*

Among the several dozen documented cases of HTLV-I seroconversion, no acute seroconversion illness has been reported. Following infection with HTLV-I by blood transfusion, viral IgG-specific antibodies are detectable within one to four months in most cases. In the first two months after infection, antibody to Gag protein predominates, with anti-p24 generally appearing before anti-p19. Antibody to recombinant gp21 is frequently the earliest Env reactivity detected, with anti-gp46 appearing later. Anti-Tax antibodies appear much later (Manns *et al.*, 1991, 1994). In the first three months, IgM are the most frequent isotypes, although IgG and IgA can also be detected. HTLV-I-specific antibody responses persist in all Ig isotypes during the next four to six months and remain for many years (Manns *et al.*, 1994).

1.3.7 *Molecular epidemiology of HTLV-I*

Based on sequence and/or RFLP analysis of more than 250 HTLV-I isolates originating from the main viral endemic areas, three major clades have emerged (Gessain *et al.*, 1996b). Between the three clades (HTLV-I_{Cosm} or HTLV-IA, HTLV-I_{Zaire} or HTLV-IB and HTLV-I_{Mel} or HTLV-IC (see Section 1.1.2), depending on the gene, the nucleotide changes range from 0.5 to 10%. DNA sequence analyses indicate that, within the three clades, there exist molecular subgroups clearly defined by several specific mutations, but these are not always consistent with phylogenetic analyses. For example, there is evi-

dence for two ancestral HTLV-I lineages in Japan (Mahieux *et al.*, 1995): the classical cosmopolitan genotype, that represents around 25% of the Japanese HTLV-I and is found mainly in the southern islands, and another related subgroup called the 'Japanese' group, that differs at the nucleotide level by around 1.6% in the LTR and is evenly distributed in the Japanese archipelago (Ureta-Vidal *et al.*, 1994). Similarly, within the central African clade (HTLV-I_{Zaire}), there are molecular subgroups defined by specific substitutions in either the Env or the LTR sequences.

1.3.8 *HTLV-II epidemiology*

In 1982, HTLV-II was isolated from a cell line derived from the splenic cells of a patient with a lymphoproliferative disease originally considered to be a 'T variant of hairy-cell leukaemia' (Kalyanaraman *et al.*, 1982).

While the modes of transmission of HTLV-II appear to be basically the same as those of HTLV-I, the global distribution of HTLV-II is very different. HTLV-II is highly endemic among some scattered Amerindian tribes including the Navajo and Pueblo in New Mexico, the Seminole in Florida, the Guaymi in Panama, the Cayapo (Kayapo) and Kraho in Brazil, the Wayu and Guahido in Colombia and the Tobas and Matacos in northern Argentina (Heneine *et al.*, 1991; Gabbai *et al.*, 1993; Black *et al.*, 1994b; Bouzas *et al.*, 1994) (reviewed in Hall *et al.*, 1994, 1996). In these populations, HTLV-II seroprevalence varies greatly but can reach 20% of the general adult population and up to 50% in women aged over 50 years, as in Cayapo groups living in Brazil (Black *et al.*, 1994b). HTLV-II also appears to be endemic in some pygmy tribes from Zaire and Cameroon (Goubau *et al.*, 1993b) (reviewed in Gessain *et al.*, 1995a; Gessain & de Thé, 1996), in contradiction to the earlier idea that HTLV-II was exclusively a 'New World virus' brought to the Americas by migrations of infected Mongoloid populations, who were the ancestors of the present-day Amerindians.

In aboriginal groups, mother-to-child transmission of HTLV-II through breast-feeding and sexual transmission appears to be important (Black *et al.*, 1994b). In the developed countries, HTLV-II is found almost exclusively in intravenous drug users and their sexual partners (Tedder *et al.*, 1984; Lee *et al.*, 1989; Zella *et al.*, 1990; Parry *et al.*, 1991; Khabbaz *et al.*, 1992; Al *et al.*, 1993; Coste *et al.*, 1993; Blomberg *et al.*, 1994; Vallejo & Garcia-Saiz, 1994; Henrard *et al.*, 1995); transmission occurs mainly through sharing contaminated needles (among intravenous drug users) (Lee *et al.*, 1989; Khabbaz *et al.*, 1992) and blood transfusion (Lee *et al.*, 1991).

1.4 Clinical description of non-neoplastic disorders

1.4.1 *HTLV-I infection*

(*a*) *Tropical spastic paraparesis/HTLV-I-associated myelopathy*

TSP/HAM is a progressive form of chronic spastic myelopathy associated with demyelination of the spinal cord motor neurons (Gessain *et al.*, 1985; Osame *et al.*, 1986a; Dalgleish *et al.*, 1988; Salazar-Grueso *et al.*, 1990; Cruickshank *et al.*, 1992; Araújo *et al.*, 1993; Domingues *et al.*, 1995; Harrington *et al.*, 1995). It usually has an

insidious onset but rare cases of more rapid onset have been described, particularly following blood transfusion. The main clinical manifestations are weakness and stiffness of the lower limbs, urinary bladder disturbances, paraesthesias, lumbar pain and impotence. Difficulty in walking develops several months after presentation (Cruickshank *et al.*, 1992; Rodgers-Johnson, 1994; St Clair Morgan, 1994). Cerebellar signs, cranial nerve palsies and convulsions are rare. Neurological examination reveals spasticity and/or hyperreflexia and muscle weakness in the lower extremities; half of the patients have mild sensory abnormalities. Objective clinical criteria for the diagnosis of TSP/HAM have been published by a WHO working group (WHO, 1989). [The diagnosis of TSP/HAM requires differentiation from multiple sclerosis, spinal cord compression, spinal canal stenosis and cervical spondylosis.]

The main immuno-virological features of TSP/HAM are: the presence of high titres of anti-HTLV-I antibodies in serum and cerebrospinal fluid (Dalgleish *et al.*, 1988); pleocytosis in the cerebrospinal fluid with intrathecal IgG synthesis with oligoclonal bands that react with HTLV-I (Gessain *et al.*, 1988); a high proviral load in the PBMCs (Yoshida *et al.*, 1989; Gessain *et al.*, 1990b); ex-vivo spontaneous lymphoid proliferation (Itoyama *et al.*, 1988); circulating activated T-cell subpopulations (Minato *et al.*, 1989; Shibayama *et al.*, 1992) and presence of cytotoxic T-cells which recognize epitopes of the products of the *tax* gene (Jacobson *et al.*, 1990). All of these features except those in the cerebrospinal fluid have been described in asymptomatic carriers.

A small number of circulating abnormal 'flower-like' lymphocytes similar to those of ATLL are present in about half of the patients (Dalgleish *et al.*, 1988; St Clair Morgan, 1994).

Magnetic resonance imaging may reveal abnormalities in the white matter of the brain and electrophysiology often demonstrates latency delays of visual, brain stem auditory and somatosensory evoked potentials with normal peripheral nerve conduction (St Clair Morgan, 1994).

Histological data are derived mainly from post-mortem examinations. The pathological changes affect the grey and white matter of the spinal cord, particularly the lateral columns; the brain is grossly normal and the leptomeninges are thickened (St Clair Morgan, 1994). The main features are marked demyelination and axonal destruction with an inflammatory mononuclear-cell infiltrate; astrocytic gliosis and meningeal thickening are common. By immunohistology, perivascular infiltrating mononuclear cells are T cells, mainly $CD4^+$ at early stages and $CD8^+$ in the later stages. Macrophages may also be found. HTLV-I has been detected in the nervous tissue by PCR with primers against *pol*, *env* and *pX* genes and by in-situ hybridization (Kira *et al.*, 1991, 1992a; Kira, 1994; Kuroda *et al.*, 1994; Sueyoshi *et al.*, 1994; Umehara *et al.*, 1994), but there is no direct evidence that HTLV-I infects neurons *in vivo* (St Clair Morgan, 1994) and it is uncertain which cell type (T lymphocytes, microglia or neural cells) is infected.

The clinical course of TSP/HAM is progressive. Oral corticosteroids may produce a transient beneficial effect, particularly when given in the early phases of the disease. Other drugs including azathioprine, danazol, intrathecal hydrocortisone and α-interferon

can provide temporary relief. In addition, symptomatic treatment with diazepam or dantrolene can be used to relieve spasticity (St Clair Morgan, 1994).

The pathogenesis of TSP/HAM is uncertain, but viral load, specific molecular viral strain, specific and non-specific immune response and human leukocyte antigen (HLA) variability have been considered as potential factors in disease development (Gessain & Gout, 1992; Bangham, 1993; Bangham *et al.*, 1996). Extensive sequence studies mainly of the LTR region and the *env* gene have failed to define any specific nucleotide changes linked to disease (Mahieux *et al.*, 1995). Although Tax-specific cytotoxic T-cells were first described in the PBMCs of TSP/HAM patients (Jacobson *et al.*, 1990), their prevalence and frequency have been reported to be the same in TSP/HAM cases and asymptomatic carriers (Parker *et al.*, 1994; Daenke *et al.*, 1996). Central nervous system (CNS) inflammation is characterized by perivascular infiltration of lymphocytes (mainly $CD8^+$), but HTLV-I is rarely detected in the CNS. It has therefore been suggested that the CNS damage may be a non-specific consequence of T-cells activated by HTLV-I leaving the circulation and causing bystander damage (Bangham *et al.*, 1996).

(*b*) *Uveitis*

Uveitis is an inflammatory condition of the uveal tract. The majority of cases of uveitis are idiopathic, but some are caused by bacterial or viral infections and some are associated with autoimmune diseases, such as in Behçet's syndrome. Idiopathic uveitis in Japan is more frequent in HTLV-I endemic areas, such as southern Kyushu, and the seroprevalence of HTLV-I in these patients is significantly higher (up to 38%) than in patients with uveitis of other known etiologies (Mochizuki *et al.*, 1992, 1994). Because the seroprevalence of HTLV-I is much higher in young patients, it has been suggested that early exposure to the virus, such as at birth, is important in the development of uveitis (Mochizuki *et al.*, 1994).

HTLV-I-associated uveitis affects younger adults, usually under 50 years of age, and can be uni- or bilateral. It has a subacute onset, presenting with blurred vision but with little or no decrease in visual acuity. The main physical sign of HTLV-I uveitis is vitreous opacity (Mochizuki *et al.*, 1994). The course is progressive in the absence of treatment with topical or systemic corticosteroids. Recurrence of uveitis is common but remission may last for years (Ohba *et al.*, 1994). Familial occurrence of HTLV-I uveitis has been described (Araki *et al.*, 1993), as well as its association with TSP/HAM and hyperthyroidism (Nakao *et al.*, 1994; Ohba *et al.*, 1994).

An association between HTLV-I-associated uveitis and Graves' disease has been reported, evoking speculation that thyroid hormones may modify the host response to the virus and/or activate viral replication (Mochizuki *et al.*, 1994).

Inflammatory cellular infiltrates with HTLV-I-infected cells are present in the ocular tissues. Infiltrating lymphocytes in the vitreous and aqueous humour contain integrated proviral *tax* gene (Mochizuki *et al.*, 1994; Sagawa *et al.*, 1995) and express mRNA for HTLV-I proteins (Sagawa *et al.*, 1995). These lymphocytes display an activated T-cell phenotype ($CD3^+$, $CD4^+$, $CD25^+$) and release a variety of cytokines (such as ILs and tumour necrosis factor (TNF) α), which may be responsible for the inflammation

(Sagawa *et al.*, 1995). Sequencing of the LTR region of HTLV-I has shown that uveitis is not associated with a specific viral strain (Ono *et al.*, 1994). Although the etiopathogenesis is unknown, the evidence available supports an autoimmune mechanism mediated by HTLV-I-activated T cells.

(*c*) *Other inflammatory disorders*

Patients with TSP/HAM additionally have inflammation in tissues other than the CNS, that is characterized by infiltration with activated T-lymphocytes and antibodies in the relevant body fluids. HTLV-I has been detected by molecular methods in these tissues, usually in lymphocytes, but epidemiological data linking HTLV-I with these conditions are weaker than for TSP/HAM. In particular, there is ascertainment bias, with most conditions initially described in patients with TSP/HAM. These inflammatory disorders have also been reported in HTLV-I infected persons without TSP/HAM.

(i) *Infective dermatitis*

Infective dermatitis, an exudative dermatitis affecting the scalp, ears, axillae and groin, characterized by the presence of non-pathogenic bacteria, has been almost exclusively reported in HTLV-I-seropositive Jamaican children (LaGrenade *et al.*, 1990), with an average age at onset of two years. These children require long-term antibiotic therapy. There is mild lymphocytosis in peripheral blood with an increase in $CD4^+$ cells and often polyclonal hypergammaglobulinaemia. Retrospective analysis has suggested that children with infective dermatitis may be at increased risk of later developing TSP/HAM or ATLL (Bunker *et al.*, 1990; Pagliuca *et al.*, 1990; Hanchard *et al.*, 1991; LaGrenade, 1994).

(ii) *Polymyositis*

Polymyositis is an inflammatory myopathy characterized by proximal muscle weakness and wasting, raised serum levels of muscle enzymes (serum lactate dehydrogenase, creatine kinase and aminotransferase) and distinct histological changes. The cause is largely unknown, although some cases are linked to autoimmune disease or infections with viruses such as Coxsackie B. In HTLV-I-endemic areas, the prevalence of HTLV-I antibodies in patients with polymyositis has been found to be substantially higher than in corresponding control groups (85% against 8%: St Clair Morgan *et al.*, 1989; 28% against 11.6%: Higuchi *et al.*, 1992) (reviewed in Dalakas, 1993). HTLV-I-positive polymyositis affects women more frequently than men, appears to be more common in Caribbean than in Japanese patients and seems to be associated with TSP/HAM (St Clair Morgan *et al.*, 1989; Smadja *et al.*, 1993; Sherman *et al.*, 1995). Both IgM and IgG HTLV-I antibodies are detected in most cases. Electromyography shows changes consistent with an inflammatory myopathy, such as short duration of polyphasic motor unit potentials (St Clair Morgan *et al.*, 1989; Sherman *et al.*, 1995).

Histological features are those of a myositis (Sherman *et al.*, 1995), with atrophy, necrosis, oedema, fibrosis and interstitial cellular infiltrates composed of macrophages and lymphocytes (mainly $CD8^+$ with some $CD4^+$). HTLV-I sequences have not been found in the muscle cells (Higuchi *et al.*, 1992; Sherman *et al.*, 1995).

(iii) *Alveolitis*

In the original description, asymptomatic alveolitis was found at bronchoalveolar lavage (BAL) in patients with TSP/HAM (Sugimoto *et al.*, 1987). Asymptomatic alveolitis may occur in HLTV-I carriers and in patients with HTLV-I-associated uveitis (Maruyama *et al.*, 1988; Sugimoto *et al.*, 1993). However, a few patients have a persistent cough and/or a variable degree of dyspnoea. The chest X-ray is usually normal, but localized or patchy reticular shadows, pleural thickening and/or lung fibrosis have been described. Antibodies to HTLV-I are detected in both serum and BAL fluid. BAL fluid may contain lymphocytes predominantly of the $CD4^+$ phenotype (Maruyama *et al.*, 1988) or have a normal distribution of $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ cells (Sugimoto *et al.*, 1993) and display an immune response to HTLV-I (Maruyama *et al.*, 1988). An increased number of activated T cells ($CD3^+$, $CD4^+$ or $CD8^+$) expressing HLA-DR determinants and CD25 have been found in the blood and BAL fluid from these patients (Mukae *et al.*, 1994). Patients with alveolitis associated with TSP/HAM have increased soluble IL-2 receptors in the BAL fluid (Sugimoto *et al.*, 1989). Patients with alveolitis associated with uveitis have increased viral load in both blood and BAL fluid (Sugimoto *et al.*, 1993).

(iv) *Arthritis (HTLV-I-associated arthropathy)*

HTLV-I-associated arthropathy is a chronic inflammatory oligoarthritis of large joints, which preferentially affects middle-aged or elderly female HTLV-I carriers (Nishioka *et al.*, 1989; Ijichi *et al.*, 1990; Nishioka *et al.*, 1993) and is often associated with TSP/HAM (Kitajima *et al.*, 1989). Antibodies to HTLV-I are detected in both the serum and synovial fluid. Most patients have IgG antibodies, but up to two thirds also have IgM antibodies, suggesting active replication of the virus in the synovial fluid. Rheumatoid factor and features of autoimmune disease are usually absent and X-rays of the affected joints show marginal erosions and narrowing of the joint spaces (Kitajima *et al.*, 1989). Arthroscopy reveals synovial proliferation, while mild changes in the cartilage and subchondrial bone are seen histologically, with mononuclear infiltrates composed of lymphocytes with multilobulated nuclei (Nishioka *et al.*, 1989, 1993). Immunostaining demonstrates HLA-DR expression by the synovial cells and by lymphocytes that are mainly $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T-cells expressing retroviral proteins (Nishioka *et al.*, 1993). By PCR, HTLV-I proviral sequences have been detected in both lymphocytes and synovial cells purified by T-cell depletion (Kitajima *et al.*, 1991). Cultured synovial cells express mRNA for HTLV-I *tax/rex* as well as HTLV-I core and envelope proteins, as detected by immunostaining (Kitajima *et al.*, 1991; Nishioka *et al.*, 1993). In-vitro studies have also demonstrated that synovial cells are susceptible to infection by HTLV-I, proliferate vigorously and produce large amounts of granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (Sakai *et al.*, 1993).

The importance of HTLV-I *tax* in the pathogenesis of this condition is supported by studies in which transgenic mice with the HTLV-I *pX* gene develop a similar polyarthritis (Iwakura *et al.*, 1991; Yamamoto *et al.*, 1993). Whether this is mediated by HTLV-I-infected lymphocytes secreting cytokines which stimulate the proliferation of synovial cells or by a direct stimulation of synovial cells by HTLV-I is unknown.

(v) *Thyroiditis*

An association between HTLV-I infection and Hashimoto's thyroiditis (inflammation of the thyroid gland with autoantibodies) has been reported from Japan (Kawai *et al.*, 1991, 1992; Smadja *et al.*, 1993; Mizokami *et al.*, 1995). The seroprevalence of HTLV-I in these patients was significantly higher than that in the corresponding general population (6.3% versus 2.2%) (Kawai *et al.*, 1992). This condition is often found in patients with TSP/HAM (Kawai *et al.*, 1991, 1992) and uveitis (Mizokami *et al.*, 1995).

(vi) *Sjögren's syndrome*

Sjögren's syndrome, a keratoconjunctivitis, with dryness of the eyes and mouth and hypertrophy and lymphocytic infiltration of the salivary glands, has been observed in HTLV-I carriers and in patients with HTLV-I-associated diseases (Merle *et al.*, 1994; Eguchi *et al.*, 1992; Plumelle *et al.*, 1993). As with other inflammatory diseases associated with HTLV-I, there is an increase in circulating activated cells ($CD3^+$, $CD25^+$, HLA-DR) that display spontaneous proliferation (Eguchi *et al.*, 1992). In some HTLV-I-seronegative patients with Sjögren's syndrome, HTLV-I *tax* but not *pol*, *gag* and *env* sequences have been detected in labial salivary glands (Mariette *et al.*, 1993, 1994; Sumida *et al.*, 1994).

Transgenic mice with the HTLV-I *tax* gene have been shown to develop a condition similar to Sjögren's syndrome. Lymphocytic infiltration of the salivary glands with the presence of *tax* in the epithelial cells has been demonstrated in these mice (Green *et al.*, 1989a).

(*d*) *Immune suppression*

T-cell subsets and CD4/CD8 ratios do not appear to be affected by HTLV-I infection (Matutes *et al.*, 1986; Welles *et al.*, 1994).

Evidence of mild immune suppression due to HTLV-I infection has been seen in studies of healthy carriers who had decreased delayed hypersensitivity to the purified protein derivative of tuberculin (Tachibana *et al.*, 1988) and marked suppression of T-cell control of B cells infected with Epstein–Barr virus (EBV) (Katsuki *et al.*, 1987). Indirect evidence of impaired cellular immunity has come from studies showing that HTLV-I carriers have a reduced ability to clear infection with *Strongyloides stercoralis* (Nakada *et al.*, 1987). *S. stercoralis* infection is associated with ATLL and, when present, is often severe (Nakada *et al.*, 1987; Dixon *et al.*, 1989; Phels *et al.*, 1991; Patey *et al.*, 1992; Plumelle *et al.*, 1993).

1.4.2 *HTLV-II infection*

HTLV-II has occasionally been associated with a myeloneuropathy resembling TSP/HAM with ataxia (Hjelle *et al.*, 1992; Murphy *et al.*, 1993; Harrington *et al.*, 1993; Murphy *et al.*, 1996). Few studies have attempted to investigate the association between HTLV-II and diseases in populations in which the infection is endemic.

1.4.3 *HTLV/HIV co-infection*

Co-infection with HIV and HTLV-I or HTLV-II is common among HIV-1-infected intravenous drug users and patients attending clinics for sexually transmitted diseases in areas where both viruses are endemic (Harper *et al.*, 1986; Wiley *et al.*, 1989; Manzari *et al.*, 1990; Khabaz *et al.*, 1992; Beilke *et al.*, 1994; Harrington *et al.*, 1995). Although the clinical consequences of the co-infection are largely unknown, it has been suggested that HTLV-I but not HTLV-II may accelerate the course of HIV-1 infection. Patients with HTLV-I and HIV-1 co-infection develop specific HIV-1-related disease manifestation at higher $CD4^+$ T-cell count than patients with HIV-1 infection only (Beilke *et al.*, 1994; Harrington *et al.*, 1995; Schechter *et al.*, 1994).

There have been some case reports of co-infected persons developing either associated haematological disease or inflammatory disease (Harper *et al.*, 1986).

1.5 Control and prevention

Prevention of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection must be directed at the main modes of HTLV-I transmission: perinatal, especially postnatal though breast-feeding; parenteral, through blood transfusion or exposure to contaminated needles; and sexual, essentially male to female (Hino, 1990b; Sato & Okochi, 1990; Bentrem *et al.*, 1994).

Prevention of HTLV-I infection in neonates appears to be particularly important because of the association of ATLL with childhood infection. Maternal antibodies may protect infants during short-term (less than six months) exposure but, as this wanes, susceptibility to infection appears to increase (Takahashi *et al.*, 1991). An intervention programme to screen and counsel HTLV-I-seropositive mothers against breast-feeding began in Japan in the late 1980s and has been shown to prevent 90% of maternal infection of infants (Hino, 1990b). More recently, these recommendations have been changed to permit short-duration breast-feeding. Such a policy can be adopted only where safe and sustainable alternatives to breast-feeding are available.

Transmission of HTLV-I in cellular blood products is highly efficient, with a seroconversion rate of 63% (Bentrem *et al.*, 1994), and TSP/HAM and other inflammatory HTLV-I-linked diseases develop within a relatively short time following blood transfusion (Osame *et al.*, 1986b). Transfusion-related transmission can be prevented by systematic screening of blood donors for HTLV-I and HTLV-II antibodies, as is practised in several countries (see Section 1.3.1). Infection of a health worker with HTLV-I by puncture with a contaminated needle has been known to occur (Bentrem *et al.*, 1994), emphasizing the need for universal precautions in dealing with biological materials.

Use of condoms during sexual intercourse should be considered by couples when only one partner is infected with HTLV-I or HTLV-II.

Passive immunization has been shown to be effective in rabbits: hyperimmune IgG prepared from seropositive healthy persons given 24 h before transfusion with infected blood appeared to protect the recipient rabbit from infection (Takehara *et al.*, 1989; Kataoka *et al.*, 1990).

Although such policies may help to control the spread of HTLV-I and HTLV-II, the ideal intervention would be immunization with a preventive vaccine. Preclinical studies in animal models have suggested the feasibility of an HTLV-I vaccine. Various live recombinant pox virus vectors carrying the HTLV-I envelope protein have conferred protection against a cell-associated HTLV-I challenge in non-human primates (Shida *et al.*, 1987) and rabbits (Franchini *et al.*, 1995). Certain live recombinant envelope proteins alone have also conferred protection in non-human primates (Nakamura *et al.*, 1987). However, no trials of HTLV-I vaccines in humans have yet been undertaken.

2. Studies of Cancer in Humans

2.1 T-Cell malignancies

2.1.1 *HTLV-I-infection and adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma*

Adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma (ATLL) was described as a distinct clinicopathological entity by Uchiyama *et al.* (1977). Seroepidemiological surveys on lymphoid neoplasms and healthy populations in the early 1980s demonstrated that HTLV-I and ATLL were both clustered in south-western Japan and in Caribbean islands (Hinuma *et al.*, 1982; Blattner *et al.*, 1983). In the mid-1980s and early 1990s, a number of other HTLV-I endemic areas with evidence of ATLL were recognized, chiefly in central and west Africa, South America and the Middle East, and the disease was also found among immigrants from these countries to Europe and the United States (Catovsky *et al.*, 1982; Hahn *et al.*, 1984; Williams *et al.*, 1984; Delaporte *et al.*, 1989b; Denic *et al.*, 1990; Meytes *et al.*, 1990; Sidi *et al.*, 1990; Cabrera *et al.*, 1994; Matutes & Catovsky, 1994; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1995).

(*a*) *Clinical description*

ATLL is a mature (post-thymic) T-cell malignancy which may be considered within the leukaemia/lymphoma syndromes. The disease arises in peripheral lymphoid tissues, e.g., nodes or skin, but a leukaemic picture is frequent.

(i) *Distribution by subtype*

ATLL has been classified into four subtypes: acute type, lymphoma type, chronic type and smouldering type, according to the clinicopathological features (Shimoyama *et al.*, 1991). The distinguishing features of the various forms of ATLL are summarized in Table 1. Among 1400 cases of ATLL registered throughout Japan during 1990–1993, 914 cases (65%) were classified as the acute type (prototype of ATLL), 330 cases (24%) as the lymphoma type, 83 cases (6%) as the chronic type and 73 cases (5%) as the smouldering type (see Table 1) (T- and B-Cell Malignancy Study Group, 1996).

Table 1. Average age, sex ratio and clinical findings in patients with adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma by subtype in Japan (1990–93)

Subtype	No. of cases (%)	Age (± SE)	Sex ratio (male : female)	Skin lesion (%)[a]	Hypercalcaemia (%)[a,b]
Acute	914 (65.3)	58.2 ± 0.39	1.2	31.4 %	32.8
Lymphoma	330 (23.6)	59.4 ± 0.66	1.2	14.0%	15.4
Chronic	83 (5.9)	58.8 ± 1.41	0.9	31.8%	1.1[c]
Smouldering	73 (5.2)	58.5 ± 1.59	1.0	55.7%	0
Total	1400 (100)	58.6 ± 0.32	1.2	28.5%	25.0

From T- and B-Cell Malignancy Study Group (1996); SE, standard error

[a] Calculated by the Working Group

[b] Adjusted Ca^{++} value ≥ 5.5 mEq/L

[c] One case of chronic-type ATLL showed 5.8 mEq/L (unadjusted value, 5.4 mEq/L)

As the clinical spectrum of conditions now accepted as part of ATLL has extended, these conditions have become increasingly difficult to distinguish from other types of T-cell malignancy and sometimes diagnoses have depended on the identification of HTLV-I antibody or genomic material in the subjects, making the understanding of the relationship between this virus and these manifestations difficult to disentangle.

Ocular manifestations, particularly retinitis, resulting from intraocular infiltration by leukaemic cells, can precede or occur during the course of ATLL (Kohno *et al.*, 1993; Kumar *et al.*, 1994).

Acute adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma

This is the most frequent presentation of ATLL, corresponding to two thirds of the cases. The main clinical manifestations are organomegaly, high white blood cell count with lymphocytosis and often skin involvement. Lactate dehydrogenase levels are elevated and hypercalcaemia is frequent, although these two parameters are not essential diagnostic criteria of this clinical form. Other less frequent manifestations include CNS involvement, pleural effusions or ascites, lung infiltrates due either to opportunistic infections or to leukaemic infiltration of the lungs and, more rarely, primary involvement of the gastrointestinal tract (Hattori *et al.*, 1991; Nishimura *et al.*, 1994), the Waldeyer's ring (Ohguro *et al.*, 1993) or the cardiac valves (Gabarre *et al.*, 1993).

Lymphomatous adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma

This corresponds to the tissue-based ATLL with no evidence of peripheral blood involvement and no lymphocytosis at onset. Many cases develop to leukaemic status at terminal stage. Otherwise, the symptoms are identical to those of the acute (or prototype) form of ATLL, although hypercalcaemia is less common.

Chronic adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma

This form is characterized by persistent T-cell lymphocytosis ($> 4 \times 10^9$/L) with atypical cells, minor or no lymphoid organ or skin involvement and lack of systemic symptoms. The lactate dehydrogenase level may be elevated. In both smouldering and chronic ATLL, serum calcium levels are within the normal range.

Smouldering adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma

Smouldering ATLL, sometimes referred to as pre-ATLL or pre-leukaemic ATLL (Kinoshita *et al.*, 1985b), is characterized by skin lesions (which usually respond to topical corticosteroids), frequently lung infiltrates and an absence of systemic symptoms (Yamaguchi *et al.*, 1983; Takatsuki *et al.*, 1985; Shimoyama *et al.*, 1991). Patients may be asymptomatic, the disease being discovered during incidental examination. The white blood cell count is normal except for the presence of a few (< 4%) circulating abnormal lymphocytes. Abnormal lymphocytes are sometimes seen in healthy carriers of HTLV-I (Matutes *et al.*, 1986), but in smouldering ATLL, there is clonal integration of viral DNA, as demonstrated by Southern blot.

Smouldering ATLL can be considered to be an early stage of the acute and lymphoma types of ATLL. There does not seem to be a natural progression from the smouldering stage to acute ATLL within a period of months to years (Yamaguchi *et al.*, 1983; Cabrera *et al.*, 1994; Matutes & Catovsky, 1994; Pombo di Oliveira *et al.*, 1995).

Pre-leukaemic cases of ATLL with monoclonal proliferation of abnormal lymphocytes (see 'Histological characteristics' below) without clinical signs or symptoms were studied in south-western Japan (Ikeda *et al.*, 1990). The prevalence rate of pre-leukaemic ATLL among HTLV-I carriers over 30 years of age was estimated as 2% and the age distribution of pre-leukaemic cases, ranging from 30 to 77 years, was no different from that of overt cases of ATLL. The pre-leukaemic stage is presumed to be the clinical stage which precedes ATLL, but it remains possible that an HTLV-I carrier may develop symptoms of ATLL directly, without going through the pre-leukaemic stage. [The Working Group noted that the distinction between pre-ATLL and smouldering ATLL is not well defined.]

(ii) *Laboratory findings (Table 2)*

Hypercalcaemia is the most distinctive abnormality related to ATLL because it is extremely rare in other lymphoid neoplasms (Grossman *et al.*, 1981; Matutes & Catovsky, 1992; Yamaguchi, 1994). It is more frequent in the acute form with high white blood cell count and is rarely associated with osteolytic lesions. Hypercalcaemia is related to the release of cytokines (chiefly a parathyroid-hormone-related protein (PTH-rP), IL-1 and TNF-β) by the malignant cells, with serum levels of parathyroid hormone and vitamin D_3 remaining within the normal range. This cytokine-mediated mechanism is supported by the findings that the gene encoding PTH-rP is continuously transcribed in ATLL cells (Watanabe *et al.*, 1990), that the cells express a high level of PTH-rP mRNA and that, when cultured, they release PTH-rP into the medium (Honda *et al.*, 1988). Other biochemical abnormalities that are also found in other T-cell

malignancies are high levels of lactate dehydrogenase and β_2-microglobulin; the latter is released either by the tumour cells or secondary to cytokine secretion by non-malignant cells. Both parameters are related to a poor outcome and survival (Shimamoto *et al.*, 1990a; Tsuda *et al.*, 1992).

Table 2. Diagnostic criteria of clinical subtypes of adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma

Feature	Smouldering	Chronic	Lymphoma	Acute
Lymphocytosis[a]	$< 4 \times 10^9$/L	$> 4 \times 10^9$/L	$< 4 \times 10^9$/L	$> 4 \times 10^9$/L
Lactate dehydrogenase	Normal or < 1.5 the normal limit	< 2 the normal limit	Variable[b]	Variable[b]
Calcium	Normal	Normal	Variable[b]	Variable[b]
Skin	Involved	Variable[b]	Variable[b]	Variable[b]
Lung	Often involved	Variable[b]	Variable[b]	Variable[b]
Systemic involvement[c]	No	No or minor	Variable[b]	Variable[b]

Adapted from Shimoyama *et al.* (1991) and Cann & Chen (1996)

[a] With > 5% atypical 'flower' cells except in the lymphoma form

[b] Not considered for the classification of the ATLL subtype

[c] Enlargement of lymph nodes, spleen, liver, central nervous system, gastrointestinal tract or other organ involvement

(iii) *Histological characteristics*

The diagnosis of ATLL is based on clinicopathological features and a number of laboratory parameters, including peripheral blood cell morphology, histopathology, immunological markers and demonstration of the presence of HTLV-I by serology or molecular analysis. The blood picture in the leukaemic forms of ATLL is pleomorphic, the predominant cell being a medium-sized lymphocyte with a highly irregular, frequently polylobated nucleus, that is often called a 'flower' cell. Circulating immunoblasts may be present in small numbers but they usually predominate in the lymphoid tissues. This blood picture is usually, but not always, distinguishable from that seen in Sézary syndrome, in which the cells have a hyperchromatic cerebriform nucleus (Matutes & Catovsky, 1992). The bone marrow is usually not heavily involved but trephine biopsy may show proliferation of osteoclasts and bone reabsorption, features which relate to the hypercalcaemia.

Histological analysis is essential in the lymphoma form of ATLL. However, there is no unique histological pattern of lymphoid involvement in ATLL, which may be very similar to that of other peripheral T-cell lymphomas. The lymph nodes show effacement of the normal architecture by lymphoid cells of different size, varying from small to large (mixed-cell pattern) (Lennert *et al.*, 1985). Cases with unusual histology or even with a clinical picture resembling that of Hodgkin's disease have been described (Duggan *et al.*, 1988; Ohshima *et al.*, 1991a; Picard *et al.*, 1990). The histological pattern of skin infiltration is not specific either; dermal infiltration by pleomorphic cells is often observed, but in some cases epidermotropism and Pautrier's microabscesses are seen.

These may also occur in Sézary syndrome and mycosis fungoides (Matutes & Catovsky, 1992; Whittaker *et al.*, 1993; Arai *et al.*, 1994; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1995). Therefore, differentiating between Sézary syndrome or other T-cell lymphomas and ATLL can be difficult on the basis of histological results.

Immunological markers reveal that ATLL cells have a mature post-thymic T-cell phenotype. The most common phenotype of ATLL cells is $CD4^+$, $CD8^-$, but a few patients may have unusual phenotypes such as CD4 loss, CD8 expression or both. In the rare cases with $CD4^+$, $CD8^+$ T-cells, the disease appears to have a more aggressive course (Tamura *et al.*, 1985). The thymic markers TdT and CD1a are always absent. Tumour cells are often positive for CD2 and CD5 markers but usually negative for CD7 (Matutes & Catovsky, 1992). CD3 may be absent or only weakly expressed on the membrane (Tsuda & Takatsuki, 1984) but is, as a rule, expressed in the cytoplasm (Matutes & Catovsky, 1992). A characteristic, but not specific, feature of ATLL cells is the strong expression of the p55 α-chain of the IL-2 receptor, detected by the monoclonal antibody CD25 (Uchiyama *et al.*, 1985; Yodoi & Uchiyama, 1986; Matutes & Catovsky, 1992; Yamaguchi, 1994); other T-cell activation antigens, such as HLA-DR determinants and CD38, may also be expressed. In addition, soluble IL-2 receptors can be detected in the serum of these patients and the levels seem to relate to tumour burden (Yamaguchi *et al.*, 1989). It has been shown that the high numbers of IL-2 receptors in the membrane of ATLL cells result from the continuous transcription of the IL-2 receptor gene (Yodoi & Uchiyama, 1986). These observations suggest that IL-2 receptors play a key role in the etiopathogenesis or progression of the disease.

In spite of the $CD4^+$, $CD8^-$ phenotype, ATLL cells are not helper cells functionally but act as potent suppressors of B-cell differentiation (Yamada, 1983; Miedema *et al.*, 1984). It is uncertain whether this function is direct or is mediated by an indirect mechanism through a suppressor $CD8^+$ T-cell subset. One consequence may be that some patients have concomitant disease related to immune suppression.

(iv) *Genetic studies*

In ATLL, a range of chromosomal abnormalities occur but, unlike those seen in some lymphoid malignancies, such as Burkitt's lymphoma, they are not specific. Abnormalities may involve chromosomes 3, 7 and X, and/or affect 6q, 14q, 3q, 1q and 10p (Shimoyama *et al.*, 1987; Kamada *et al.*, 1990). They are often more complex and are more frequently found in the acute and lymphomatous forms than in smouldering or chronic ATLL, which suggests that they correlate with disease progression.

Familial ATLL has been documented in HTLV-I endemic regions (Kawano *et al.*, 1984; Miyamoto *et al.*, 1985; Matutes & Catovsky, 1994) and less frequently in countries with low HTLV-I seroprevalence such as the United Kingdom (Matutes *et al.*, 1995a). In some families, several cases of TSP/HAM and ATLL have been seen (Uozumi *et al.*, 1991; Plumelle *et al.*, 1993) and the coexistence of the two diseases in the same patient has been described (Cartier *et al.*, 1995; Harrington *et al.*, 1995). The fact that, in the familial clusters, patients did not always share the same household suggests that it was the genetic background rather than the environment which influenced the development of ATLL. Early exposure to HTLV-I, e.g., neonatal or during childhood, seems to be

important for the development of ATLL, as the disease occurs many years after the retroviral infection, in contrast to TSP/HAM, which may develop shortly after infection by HTLV-I.

(v) *Prognosis*

ATLL is an aggressive malignancy with poor prognosis and short median survival ranging from 5 to 13 months in all areas (Shimamoto *et al.*, 1990a,b; Lymphoma Study Group (1984–1987), 1991; Shih *et al.*, 1991; Plumelle *et al.*, 1993; Matutes & Catovsky, 1994; Yamaguchi, 1994). Patients respond poorly to chemotherapeutic schedules used successfully against other high-grade lymphomas (Shimamoto *et al.*, 1990b; Matutes & Catovsky, 1994; Mercieca *et al.*, 1994). Experimental approaches such as therapy with antibody against the IL-2 receptor anti-Tac have yielded only transient responses (Waldmann *et al.*, 1988, 1995). There have, however, been reports of good response to a combination of α-interferon and zidovudine (Gallo, 1995; Gill *et al.*, 1995; Hermine *et al.*, 1995). The mechanism of action of this therapy is unknown. Furthermore, the duration of the response remains to be evaluated.

Patients with the smouldering and chronic forms of ATLL usually have a stable or very slowly progressive course and, during this phase, clinical problems are easier to control than in the acute forms. Generally, such patients are not treated aggressively.

(vi) *Prevention of ATLL*

Prevention of ATLL and/or cancers associated with HTLV-I is difficult, as the secondary factors promoting the evolution from healthy carrier status to ATLL or neoplasia are unknown. Although spontaneous remission of ATLL has been reported (Shimamoto *et al.*, 1993), this appears to be extremely rare. Experimental work has shown that inhibitors of thioredoxin reductase, such as retinoic acid derivatives, are able to inhibit DNA synthesis and growth and replication of HTLV-I-infected cells and therefore have a potential role in the treatment of HTLV-I carriers (U-Taniguchi *et al.*, 1995).

(*b*) *Epidemiology*

Consideration of the epidemiological evidence concerning the relationship between HTLV-I and ATLL must be viewed in the light of the history of HTLV-I's discovery in ATLL-endemic parts of the world. Reports in the early 1980s from these regions (discussed above) found a very high prevalence (> 90%) of HTLV infection in ATLL patients, compared with much lower population prevalence in the area from which the cases came. A few patients with clinical features indistinguishable from those of ATLL have, however, been reported in whom HTLV-I infection cannot be demonstrated (Shimoyama *et al.*, 1986, 1987; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1995).

The concordance between HTLV-I positivity and ATLL was so high in the endemic areas that HTLV-I became widely accepted as the cause of ATLL, and the presence of HTLV-I infection was adopted as an additional diagnostic criterion for ATLL for lesions in which the clinical findings were ambiguous. This practice complicates assessment of the association between HTLV-I and ATLL.

When the clinical and laboratory features characteristic of ATLL are present, serological assays for HTLV-I antibodies almost always show a strongly reactive test. However, if the features are atypical, DNA analysis by Southern blot using probes specific to HTLV-I sequences may be needed to demonstrate the clonal integration of HTLV-I in the tumour cells. All cases of ATLL have proviral HTLV-I DNA integrated in a monoclonal fashion, according to Yoshida *et al.* (1984). Therefore, the absence of HTLV-I clonal integration may be construed as evidence against this diagnosis in a case. In addition, DNA analysis helps to distinguish cases of smouldering ATLL from healthy carriers.

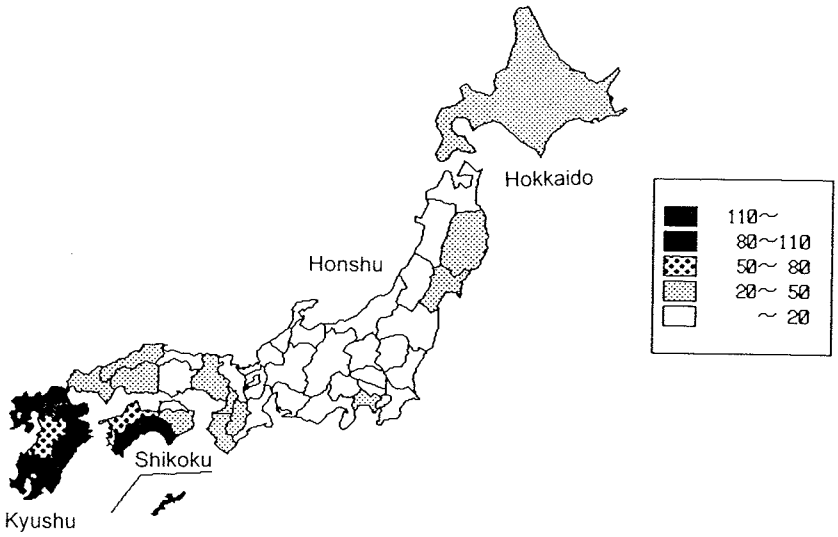
(i) *Geographical distribution*

Following the first report of ATLL cases from Japan by Uchiyama *et al.* (1977), 10 familial cases of ATLL were reported in the south-western part of Japan (Ichimaru *et al.*, 1979), where ATLL is highly endemic. A nationwide study, implemented in Japan soon after the original description, revealed that 50% of ATLL patients were registered in the southern Japanese island of Kyushu (see Figure 7). Only 25% were from major cities (Takatsuki *et al.*, 1977; Uchiyama *et al.*, 1977; Tajima *et al.*, 1990b; T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group, 1988; Tajima, 1990; Tajima *et al.*, 1994), and 80% of these cases had been born in Kyushu. The sex ratio (male/female) is around 1.2 in Japan (T and B-cell Malignancy Study Group, 1996).

T-Cell leukaemia/lymphomas are not reported routinely as a separate diagnostic group in cancer incidence and mortality statistics. Their geographical distribution can, thus, be derived only from specific reports (or surveys) and the picture obtained is heavily influenced by the extent to which disease surveillance has been carried out in various areas. Studies in Brazil (Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1990; Matutes *et al.*, 1994; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1995), in Gabon (Delaporte *et al.*, 1993) and in French Guiana (Gérard *et al.*, 1995) have demonstrated that the incidence of ATLL will continue to be greatly underestimated unless a specific search is carried out. This is mainly due to the acuteness and rapid evolution of the disease, so that many patients die before diagnosis can be made, as well as to confusion of ATLL with pathologically similar diseases, such as Sézary syndrome, mycosis fungoides and other types of T-cell non-Hodgkin's lymphoma (Gessain *et al.*, 1992b; Matutes & Catovsky, 1994; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1995). Furthermore, serological confirmatory tests for HTLV-I, such as western blot and/or molecular analyses, are not readily available in most countries. However, the geographical distribution of ATLL appears to be similar to that of HTLV-I, with rough correspondence of the relative prevalences of the conditions in different areas (see Section 1.3). ATLL has a high incidence in the south-western regions of the Japanese archipelago (Hinuma *et al.*, 1982; Clark *et al.*, 1985b; T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group, 1985; Tajima & Cartier, 1995; T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group, 1996). It is also prevalent in most other HTLV-I-endemic areas, including intertropical Africa, South and Central America and Iran (Clark *et al.*, 1988; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1990; Rio *et al.*, 1990; Gessain *et al.*, 1992a; Blank *et al.*, 1993; Delaporte *et al.*, 1993; Plumelle *et al.*, 1993; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1995). Furthermore, sporadic cases of ATLL have been described in Europe and the United States, mostly in immigrants

originating from regions of endemic HTLV-I infection (Rio *et al.*, 1990; Patey *et al.*, 1992; Matutes & Catovsky, 1994).

Figure 7. Estimated incidence rate of ATLL in persons (≥ 40 years) per 1 000 000 in Japanese prefectures during 1988–93



From the T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group (1996)

Extensive reliable data concerning the occurrence of ATLL are available only for Japan and some Caribbean areas.

(ii) *Age- and sex-distribution of ATLL*

The average ages and sex ratios among ATLL cases are presented in Table 3. The average age of ATLL patients at diagnosis in Japan is 57 years (T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group, 1988). The age pattern in Japan and the Caribbean is presented in Table 4 and Figure 8. No case of ATLL has been reported in children in Japan. In the Caribbean, South America and Africa, the mean age at ATLL onset is around 15 years younger, namely 40–45 years of age (Bartholomew *et al.*, 1985; Gibbs *et al.*, 1987; Gérard *et al.*, 1995; Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1995). In addition, cases have been reported among children in Brazil (Pombo de Oliveira *et al.*, 1995). This suggests the presence of still unknown cofactors in the pathogenesis of this disease in areas of different environmental and cultural conditions or of a cohort effect on the proportion of HTLV-I carriers infected in early childhood (Manns, 1993).

In Japan, the estimated annual incidence of ATLL lies in the range 0.6–1.5 per 1000 HTLV-I carriers aged 40–59 years (Tajima & Kuroishi, 1985; Kondo *et al.*, 1989; Tokudome *et al.*, 1989). The rate appears to be similar in Jamaica (Murphy *et al.*, 1989b), but higher [6/1000] in the Noir-Marron population in French Guiana (Gérard *et al.*, 1995). The cumulative lifetime risk for ATLL among carriers has been estimated to lie in the range of 1–5% in both sexes in Japan and Jamaica (Kondo *et al.*, 1987, 1989;

Table 3. Average age, sex ratio and frequencies of abnormal clinical findings in patients with adult T-cell leukaemia/-lymphoma

	Japan[a] (1984–85)	Japan[b] (1992–93)	Taiwan[c] (1983–90)	USA[d] (until Dec. 1991)	Jamaica[e] (1982–85)	Trinidad[f] and Tobago (1982–83)	French Guiana[g] (1990–93)	Brazil[h] [1989–93]	UK[i] [1982–94]
Number of cases	181	712	27	102	52	12	19	53[k]	52
Average age (years)	56.9	58.9	48	~ 50	40	49.1	42.1	41	47
Age range (years)	24–90	25–87	28–71	7–75	20–70	22–84	21–71	2–65	19–77
Sex ratio (male versus female)	1.4	1.1	2.0	0.8	0.9	2.0	0.5	1.0	0.6
Skin lesions (%)	29.3	26.5	44	57	20	66.7	16	53	41
Hypercalcaemia (> 5.5 mEq/L)[j] (%)	17.1	23.6	37	72.5	48	58	53	34	51

Clinical findings on admission in Japanese cases in HTLV-I antibody positive cases

[a] T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group (1988); [b] T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group (1996); [c] Shih *et al.* (1992); [d] Levine *et al.* (1994); [e] Gibbs *et al.* (1987); [f] Bartholomew *et al.* (1985); [g] Gérard *et al.* (1995); [h] Pombo de Oliveira *et al.* (1995); [i] Matutes & Catovsky (1994); [j] In some of these series, calcium levels were measured on more than one occasion and this partially explains the variability of hypercalcaemia rates; [k] Five cases were HTLV-I negative by serology and PCR; there was 1 child and 52 adults.

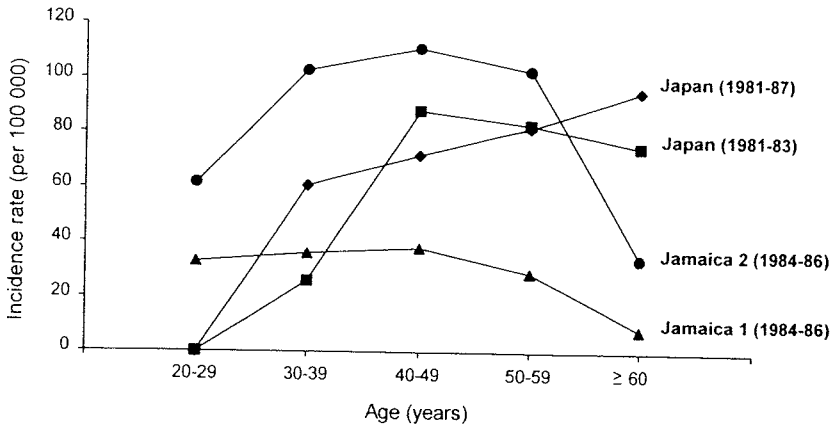
Table 4. Estimated incidence of adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma per 1000 HTLV-I carriers per year in adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma endemic areas of Japan and Jamaica

Age (years)	Japan (Uwajima): Kondo *et al.* (1989)			Japan (Saga): Tokudome *et al.* (1989)			Jamaica: Murphy *et al.* (1989b)			Jamaica: Murphy *et al.* (1989b)[a]		
	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total
20–29	0	0	0	0	0	0	[0.31]	[0.34]	[0.33]	[0.45]	[0.76]	[0.62]
30–39	0.95	0.41	0.61	0.00	0.48	[0.26]	[0.47]	[0.31]	[0.36]	[0.94]	[1.10]	[1.03]
40–49	0.83	0.66	0.72	1.19	0.63	[0.88]	[0.64]	[0.28]	[0.38]	[1.12]	[1.10]	[1.11]
50–59	2.10	0.33	0.82	1.16	0.58	[0.83]	[0.61]	[0.18]	[0.29]	[1.26]	[0.83]	[1.03]
60	[1.45]	[0.68]	[0.95]	[0.96]	[0.63]	[0.75]	[0.11]	[0.07]	[0.08]	[0.31]	[0.38]	[0.34]
> 40	[1.50]	[0.58]	[0.89]	[1.06]	[0.61]	[0.93]	[0.34]	[0.15]	[0.21]	[0.80]	[0.71]	[0.75]
Cumulative rate												
(40–69)	[49.3]	[19.7]	[28.9]	[35.5]	[19.9]	[26.4]	[13.6]	[5.3]	[11.1]	[26.9]	[23.1]	[24.8]
(30–69)	[58.8]	[23.8]	[35.0]	[35.5]	[24.7]	[29.0]	[18.3]	[8.4]	[14.4]	[36.3]	[34.1]	[35.1]

[a] Calculated from HTLV-I carriers defined as people who might have been infected with HTLV-I as a newborn baby.
[ ] Calculated by the Working Group

Murphy *et al.*, 1989b; Tokudome *et al.*, 1989) (Table 4). The age distributions of ATLL incidence for men and women in Kyushu, Japan, are shown in Figure 9.

Figure 8. Estimated annual age-specific incidence rates (per 100 000) of adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma among HTLV-I carriers in Japan and Jamaica



Sources: Japan, 1981–1987: Kondo *et al.* (1989); Japan, 1981–83: Tokudome *et al.* (1989); Jamaica: Murphy *et al.* (1989b)
Jamaica 2: calculated from HTLV-I carriers defined as people who might have been infected with HTLV-I as a newborn baby

(iii) *Cohort studies*

Tokudome *et al.* (1991) followed 3991 HTLV-I-seropositive blood donors aged ≥ 40 years from four blood centres in Kyushu who had donated blood between 1984 and 1987. Positivity for HTLV-I was determined by a particle agglutination antibody assay confirmed by indirect immunofluorescence in two centres. Mortality was ascertained through to August 1989; the average length of follow-up was 2.7 years for a total of 4403 person-years for men and 5591 person-years for women. The crude mortality rates for ATLL (3 deaths in men and 2 in women) were 68.1 per 100 000 for men and 35.8 for women. There were two additional deaths from malignant B-cell lymphoma (one in each sex).

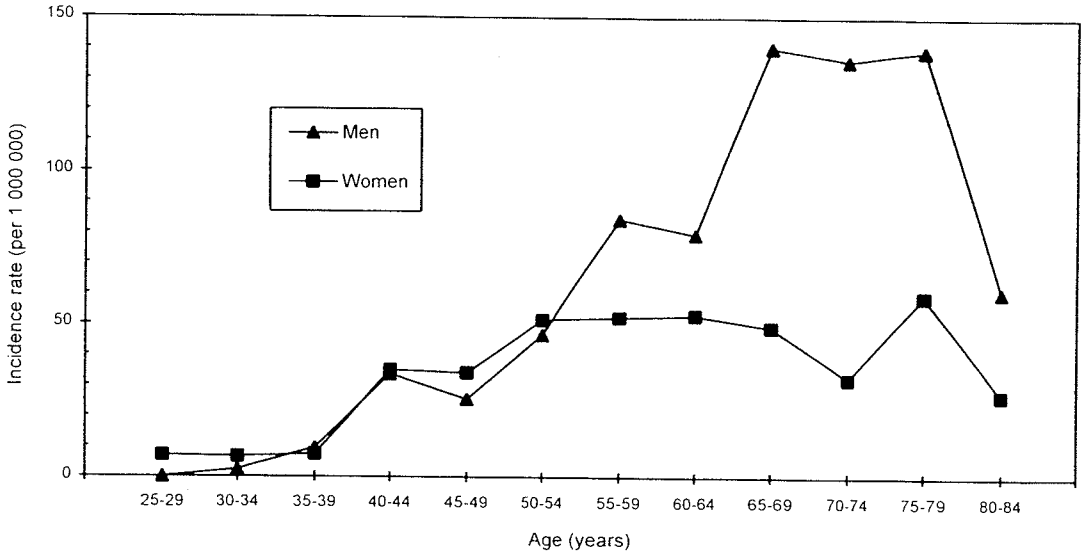
Iwata *et al.* (1994) followed a total of 1997 individuals aged ≥ 30 years from an HTLV-I-endemic community in Nagasaki Prefecture who were screened between 1984 and 1990. Of these, 503 (25.3%) were seropositive for HTLV-I by a particle agglutination antibody assay. The cohort was followed up to mid-1992, the average follow-up being 5.3 years for a total of 2581 person-years at risk. There were two deaths from ATLL (one in each sex). The crude mortality rate was 77 per 100 000 person-years. [No expected value was given but it must be very small.]

(iv) *Case–control studies on co-factors*

In ATLL-endemic areas, almost all ATLL cases diagnosed by clinicopathological features show seropositivity for HTLV-I (see Table 5). In areas of low ATLL incidence, a small proportion of cases lack HTLV-I antibody (T- and B-Cell Malignancy Group,

1985; Pombo de Oliveira, 1995), but the vast majority (> 90%) of cases are seropositive. The majority (> 60%) of all T-cell lymphomas in Jamaica and in Trinidad and Tobago are HTLV-I-seropositive versus less than 10% of other lymphoma cases (Manns *et al.*, 1993).

Figure 9. Estimated annual sex- and age-specific incidence rates (per 1 000 000) of adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma in Kyushu, Japan, 1992–93



From T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group (1996)

Several case–control studies on ATLL have been conducted in Japan (T- and B-Cell Malignancy Study Group, 1985; Tokudome *et al.*, 1993). In one, 66 cases were compared with the same number of hospital controls without cancer selected by individual matching to each case for sex and age (within five years) (T- and B-Cell Malignancy Study Group, 1985). The investigators checked factors such as blood type (A, B, O), occupation, family history of cancer, habit of raising animals and habit of eating raw meat, but found no association of ATLL with any specific environmental risk factor. They found negative associations with hepatitis and blood transfusion. Tokudome *et al.* (1993) reported that the prevalence of smoking among 141 ATLL cases from northern Kyushu (Fukuoka and Saga) (65% of 75 men, 17% of 66 women) was significantly higher than that reported in the general population (53% and 4%, respectively). [The Working Group noted that smoking data from these cases may not be directly comparable to the general population rates, and that the inverse associations reported with hepatitis and transfusion history may be due to selection bias resulting from the use of hospitalized controls.]

To examine the importance of exposure to HTLV-I during early life (presumably from breast feeding), two groups have studied mothers of patients with ATLL and TSP/HAM. In both Jamaica (Wilks *et al.*, 1996) and Trinidad (Bartholomew *et al.*, 1994), 100% of mothers of ATLL patients were HTLV-I-infected compared with

Table 5. Proportion of anti-HTLV-I antibody-positive individuals in lymphoma cases and controls in Japan and Central/South America

	Japan (Kyushu)[a]	Japan (other districts)[a]	Brazil[b]	Jamaica[d]	Trinidad & Tobago[d]
	Positive/tested (%)	Positive/tested (%)	Positive/tested (%)	Positive/tested (%)	Positive/tested (%)
T-cell lymphoma	162/192 (84.4)	60/142 (42.3)	50/188 (26.5)	41/70 (58.6)	34/43 (79.1)
ATLL	130/130 (100.0)	49/54 (90.7)	48/53 (90.5)	–	45/48 (94)[e]
Other T-cell lymphoma	32/62 (51.6)	11/88 (12.5)	1/29 (3.4)	–	–
Cutaneous T-cell lymphoma	–	–	0/54 (0)	–	–
Non-T-cell lymphoma	12/49 (24.5)	4/117 (3.4)	–	1/24 (4.2)	1/25 (4.0)
Healthy adults	241/3026 (8.0)	95/12 090 (0.8)	697/93 087 (0.7)[c]	27/376 (7.2)	20/355 (5.6)

[a] T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group (1985)
[b] Pombo de Oliveira *et al.* (1995) except when noted
[c] Matutes *et al.* (1994)
[d] Manns *et al.* (1993)
[e] Cleghorn *et al.* (1990)

27–30% of mothers of TSP/HAM patients. The results indicate that infection early in life may be very important for the development of ATLL but that some cases of TSP/HAM occur following transmission of the virus later in life.

Studies of the role of the HLA system in relation to HTLV-I-associated disease are presented in Section 4.2.

2.1.2 *HTLV-I infection and cutaneous T-cell lymphomas*

Cutaneous T-cell lymphoma is an uncommon malignancy, with an estimated incidence of 800–1000 new cases per year in the United States (Weinstock *et al.*, 1988). It represents a small proportion (2–5%) of malignant lymphomas. A three-fold increase in the incidence of cutaneous T-cell lymphoma has occurred over the last couple of decades, although some of this increase may be due to improved diagnosis. The incidence of cutaneous T-cell lymphomas rises sharply with age and the average age of a patient at diagnosis is 52 years; the majority of new cases are over 30 years old. Men are affected more frequently than women. In the United States, cutaneous T-cell lymphoma has been found to be more prevalent in blacks than in whites (Pancake *et al.*, 1995).

When ATLL presents predominantly with cutaneous manifestations, it is sometimes indistinguishable from cutaneous T-cell lymphoma on clinical and pathological grounds (Arai *et al.*, 1994). Both are mature T-cell malignancies of $CD4^+$, $CD8^-$ phenotype and affect the skin with a similar histological pattern of infiltration (Whittaker & Luzzatto, 1993; Whittaker *et al.*, 1993).

Over the past few years, a number of reports have indicated finding of HTLV-I and/or a related or partially deleted retrovirus in a subset of cutaneous T-cell lymphomas occurring in non-endemic areas (Hall *et al.*, 1991; Zucker-Franklin *et al.*, 1991; Srivastava *et al.*, 1992; Zucker-Franklin *et al.*, 1992; Pancake & Zucker-Franklin, 1993; Zucker-Franklin & Pancake, 1994; Manca *et al.*, 1994). However, HTLV-I-related sequences have not been found in other studies (Capésius *et al.*, 1991; Bazarbachi *et al.*, 1993, 1995; Matutes *et al.*, 1995b).

Even in the studies suggesting presence of the virus, the patients either lack antibodies to HTLV-I (Hall *et al.*, 1991; Zucker-Franklin *et al.*, 1991; Pancake & Zucker-Franklin, 1993) or show an indeterminate pattern of seroreactivity by the radioimmunoprecipitation assay (RIPA) and western blot, with weak p24 (Gag) reactivity but no anti-Tax or p19 (Gag) antibodies (Srivastava *et al.*, 1992). In one notable case, Picard *et al.* (1990) described one case first described as ATLL who was initially seronegative but produced antibodies several months after chemotherapy had begun; antibody studies were carried out with immunofluorescence techniques. In cases of cutaneous T-cell lymphoma positive for some part of HTLV-I (Gag, Pol or Env) by PCR, none contained a full-length proviral DNA; only one study has shown conservation of the pX region in cutaneous T-cell lymphoma, which is considered to be essential in the pathogenesis of ATLL (Manca *et al.*, 1994). Finally, with one possible exception (Hall *et al.*, 1994), no study has documented monoclonal or oligoclonal integration of HTLV-I in the neoplastic cells, another essential feature of HTLV-associated ATLL.

It is possible that, on occasion, endogenous retroviral sequences have been amplified accidentally using HTLV-I-specific PCR primers (Bangham *et al.*, 1988; Fujihara *et al.*, 1994). Another possibility is that some patients may have an incorrect diagnosis and are considered as having cutaneous T-cell lymphomas, when in fact they have a cutaneous form of ATLL with partial expression of the HTLV-I genome. It is therefore doubtful whether non-ATLL T-cell lymphomas are really associated with HTLV-I sequences.

2.1.3 *HTLV-II infection*

The role of HTLV-II in the pathogenesis of lymphoid neoplasms remains uncertain (Fouchard *et al.*, 1995). HTLV-II was first isolated from spleen cells of a patient with a T-cell malignancy diagnosed as a T-cell variant of hairy-cell leukaemia (Kalyanaraman *et al.*, 1982). In a subsequent case (Rosenblatt *et al.*, 1986), the patient was found to have two distinct neoplasms: a typical B-cell hairy-cell leukaemia in which HTLV-II was not detected and a $CD8^+$ T-cell disorder equivalent to large granular-lymphocyte leukaemia in which HTLV-II was oligoclonally integrated (Rosenblatt *et al.*, 1988a,b). As the T-cell variant form of hairy-cell leukaemia is not a recognized entity among lympho-proliferative disorders, the original patient may have had a condition other than hairy-cell leukaemia.

In 1987, two groups reported finding that patients with large granular-lymphocyte leukaemia had a high prevalence (7/27 and 6/12, respectively) of antibodies against HTLV-II (Pandolfi *et al.*, 1987; Starkebaum *et al.*, 1987). The antibody profile seemed incomplete in most instances, prompting speculation that the response might be due to a related retrovirus. This leukaemia is a rare, chronic T-cell lymphoproliferation with a $CD8^+$, $CD4^-$ phenotype. The patients often present with splenomegaly and have an indolent course lasting for years.

Loughran *et al.* (1994) reported that six out of 28 patients with large granular-lymphocyte leukaemia were serologically positive for HTLV-I or HTLV-II by ELISA, although some had indeterminate patterns in which the western blot reacted only with either Gag protein or recombinant Env p21. Of these, only one patient with large granular-lymphocyte leukaemia was reported to have HTLV-II sequences in the lymphocytes, detected by PCR (using Pol and/or pX region primers) (Loughran *et al.*, 1992). However, in other cases reported, clonal integration of the retrovirus in the lymphoma cells was not found by Martin *et al.* (1993) and not investigated by Loughran *et al.* (1992, 1994), even though the patients had HTLV-II infection. Furthermore, Heneine *et al.* (1994) screened 51 patients with large granular-lymphocyte leukaemia but found only one to have HTLV-II antibodies. An unusual case of HTLV-I-positive ATLL with a blood picture similar to that of large granular-lymphocyte leukaemia has been reported in Japan (Sakamoto *et al.*, 1994).

Therefore, it remains doubtful whether HTLV-II plays a pathogenic role in large granular-lymphocyte leukaemia; undetected retroviruses or variant virus might be responsible (as proposed by Loughran *et al.*, 1994) or an indirect and non-specific mechanism may be involved (as proposed by Martin *et al.*, 1993).

One patient with mycosis fungoides associated with HTLV-II has been described (Zucker-Franklin *et al.*, 1992).

2.2 Other malignancies

2.2.1 *HTLV-I*

(*a*) *Case reports and case series*

One approach to studying the risk of other malignancies in HTLV-I-infected persons is to look at multiple cancers in ATLL patients. Most reports of such cases come from populations in Japan, where HTLV-I infection is endemic.

Ono *et al.* (1989) reported that, of 43 consecutive patients with ATLL seen in northern Kyushu (Saga) between 1982 and 1987, five (all aged ≥ 70 years) had additional multiple cancers, including two persons with triple separate malignancies. This was significantly higher than the two multiple cancers seen in 36 similarly aged cases with other haematological malignancies during the same time period (not adjusted for age or sex). The other second primary cancers seen in the cases of ATLL were tumours of the colon, larynx, thyroid, stomach (three), liver and kidney. Similarly, Imamura *et al.* (1993) found that five of 15 ATLL cases seen at one institution between 1963 and 1985 had a second malignancy (of the thyroid, stomach, larynx, lip and lung); this was significantly higher than the 44 multiple primaries among 1156 patients with other haematological malignancies (not adjusted for age or sex).

There have been various case reports of second non-T-cell primary malignancies in cases of ATLL, including two cases of Kaposi's sarcoma (Greenberg *et al.*, 1990; Veyssier-Belot *et al.*, 1990), an EBV-positive B-cell lymphoma (Tobinai *et al.*, 1991), an acute monoblastic leukaemia (Tokioka *et al.*, 1992) and a cerebral small-cell lymphoma (Komori *et al.*, 1995). Shibata *et al.* (1995) described a Japanese HTLV-I carrier with a high prevalence (13%) of circulating abnormal lymphocytes and a long history of lymphadenopathy, having a tumour diagnosed as mantle-cell lymphoma with features of mucosa-associated lymphoid tissue lymphoma. EBV genome was not detectable in this B-cell tumour. In these case reports, no integrated HTLV-I provirus was found in the non-ATLL tumour. [The Working Group noted that in the reports of Ono *et al.* and Veyssier-Belot *et al.*, it is unclear whether the non-ATLL cases were tested for the presence of HTLV-I genome.]

A number of cases have been reported of HTLV-I detected by PCR in tumours other than ATLL. Since PCR will detect HTLV-I in infiltrating lymphocytes, the significance of such findings is open to question (Matsuzati *et al.*, 1990; Imajo *et al.*, 1993; Inoue *et al.*, 1994a).

Several reports dealing mainly with HTLV-I-endemic populations outside Japan describe chronic lymphocytic leukaemia in HTLV-I carriers. Blattner *et al.* (1983) reported that, of 14 cases of chronic lymphocytic leukaemia identified among a series of haematopoietic malignancies in Jamaica, four were HTLV-I-seropositive but were negative for HTLV-I provirus. Mann *et al.* (1987) reported experiments using tumour cells from two HTLV-I-seropositive Jamaicans with B-cell chronic lymphocytic

leukaemia. In these experiments, the cells were fused with a human B-lymphoblastoid cell line, and the secreted immunoglobulin was then characterized as to its antigen specificity for HTLV-I proteins. In one case, the antibodies reacted to the p24 Gag protein of HTLV-I, and in the other case, to the gp61 Env protein. The authors speculated that HTLV-I infection played an indirect role in the oncogenesis of antigen-committed B cells responding to the infection. [The Working Group noted that it was not clear whether the cases reported by Blattner *et al.* were of B-cell origin.]

Although there is a suggestion from case series of an excess of cancers other than ATLL among persons infected with HTLV-I, this is not supported by cohort studies (see below).

(*b*) *Cohort studies*

Tokudome *et al.* (1991) followed 3991 HTLV-I-seropositive blood donors aged ≥ 40 years from four communities in Kyushu who had donated blood between 1984 and 1987. Positivity for HTLV-I was determined by a particle agglutination antibody assay (see p. 297). Mortality was ascertained through to August 1989; the average length of follow-up was 2.7 years. Twenty-six deaths were reported in the cohort, four from malignancies (excluding those from ATLL and malignant lymphoma). Expected numbers were calculated on the basis of national age-specific rates. There was a significant deficit among HTLV-I carriers for deaths from other cancers: observed/expected, 0.32 (95% CI, 0.07–0.93) for men and 0.13 (95% CI, 0.00–0.71) for women. The authors noted that these findings are underestimates because of the healthy donor effect.

Iwata *et al.* (1994) followed up a total of 1997 individuals aged ≥ 30 years from an HTLV-I-endemic community in Nagasaki Prefecture for an average of 5.3 years (see p. 297). Population registries, death certificates and hospital records were used to identify a total of 120 deaths within the cohort; of these, 45 occurred among 503 HTLV-I carriers and included 10 non-ATLL malignancies. Based on proportionate mortality hazard, the risk for death from all other malignancies associated with HTLV-I infection was 1.2 (95% CI, 0.39–3.5) for men and 1.8 (0.61–5.2) for women.

(*c*) *Case–control studies*

In order to examine the association between HTLV-I infection and non-ATLL malignancies, Asou *et al.* (1986) identified 685 patients with malignancies other than ATLL (average age, 60 years) in 11 hospitals in central Kyushu (Kumamoto), Japan, between February and March 1985. Patients with an unknown history of blood transfusion were excluded. Seven patients had double malignancies. The comparison group included 22 726 healthy individuals who were part of a health survey by the Japanese Red Cross Health Service Center; all had lived in the Prefecture since early childhood. The two groups were compared for seroprevalence of HTLV-I as determined by ELISA, with adjustment for age and sex. The results were reported separately for cases according to whether or not they had a history of blood transfusion. The overall seroprevalence in the 394 non-transfused cases with other malignancies was 15.5% and for the 291 with a history of transfusion was 26.1%. The corresponding crude prevalence rate in the comparison population was 3.0%. The relative risk associated with HTLV-I

infection for malignancies other than ATLL was 2.2 ($p < 0.01$) among the non-transfused cases and 4.2 among the transfused cases ($p < 0.03$). [The Working Group noted that the controls were likely to be more healthy than the general population and were not stratified by transfusion history.]

A series of reports described an association of HTLV-I with hepatocellular carcinoma in Japan, which is commonly due to either hepatitis B virus (HBV) or hepatitis C virus (HCV) (see IARC, 1994). Iida *et al.* (1988) evaluated the HTLV-I antibody status of 380 patients with various liver diseases including hepatocellular carcinoma in Kyushu (Kumamoto), Japan. HTLV-I seropositivity was determined by ELISA with western blot confirmation. For comparison, the overall seroprevalence rate in 62 000 blood donors from the area was 4.7%. The crude seroprevalence rate of 17.5% among the 40 cases of hepatocellular carcinoma was significantly higher than the comparison rates ($p < 0.001$); however, six of the seven seropositive cases had a history of transfusion. Among 93 cases of liver cirrhosis, a condition which almost always precedes the development of hepatocellular carcinoma, the HTLV-I seroprevalence of 10.8% was also significantly higher ($p < 0.01$), but 6 of the 10 seropositive cases had a history of transfusion. [The Working Group noted that it was unclear whether the higher HTLV-I infection rate in cases was due to disease-related transfusions or whether HTLV-I contributed to the occurrence of hepatocellular carcinoma. The data given are not sufficient to calculate age- and sex-adjusted estimates of relative risk.]

Kamihira *et al.* (1994) examined the prevalence of co-infection with HTLV-I and HCV and HBV in cases of liver disease including hepatocellular carcinoma in blood donors in Nagasaki. Cases included 181 cases of hepatocellular carcinoma seen at Nagasaki University Hospital and 228 cases of either chronic hepatitis or cirrhosis. Control data were obtained from 77 540 local blood donors. HTLV-I positivity was determined by particle agglutination assay and ELISA, with confirmation by western blot if necessary. [The Working Group noted that it was unclear whether positivity was based on either particle agglutination or ELISA or whether all sera were screened by both assays.] HBV status was detected by particle agglutination assays and HCV status by the first-generation ELISA. Among the control data, there was a significant association between HCV and HTLV-I infection (1.9% HCV-positive among 2907 HTLV-I seropositive versus 1.1% among 74 633 HTLV-I seronegative ($p = 0.04$)), but not between HBV and HTLV-I infections ($p = 0.70$). The mean age at hepatocellular carcinoma diagnosis among the 31 patients with HTLV-I antibody (61.5 years) was significantly lower than that of the 112 HTLV-I-seronegative cases (64.8 years; $p = 0.04$).

Okayama *et al.* (1995) examined the effect of HTLV-I co-infection on risk for HCV-positive hepatocellular carcinoma in comparison to HCV-positive chronic hepatitis. The cases included 43 sequentially seen hepatocellular carcinoma patients (33 men and 10 women) in southern Kyushu (Miyazaki), Japan, with a mean age of 62.4 years. The control group consisted of 127 biopsy-proven HCV-positive chronic hepatitis patients (86 men and 41 women) with a mean age of 51.7 years. All subjects were seropositive for HCV antibody and negative for HBV surface antigen. HTLV-I antibody status was determined by the particle agglutination assay, with confirmation by western blot. HCV

antibody status was determined by a second-generation ELISA. The HTLV-I seroprevalence among the cases of hepatocellular carcinoma was 30.2% and that among the chronic hepatitis controls was 9.5%. Among the 41 cases aged ≥ 50 years, 31.7% were HTLV-I carriers compared with 7.3% among the 82 HCV-positive chronic hepatitis patients of the same age ($p = 0.001$). With adjustment for broad age groups, the relative risk for HCV-positive hepatocellular carcinoma associated with co-infection with HTLV-I was 12.8 (95% CI, 3.3–52.3) among men; among women, there was no significant difference (relative risk, 1.3; 0.17–10.1). In this study, the prevalence of history of transfusion was similar among cases (42.9%) and chronic hepatitis controls (38.9%).

Several studies have examined the relationship between HTLV-I infection and human papillomavirus (HPV)-associated gynaecological malignancies (see IARC, 1995).

Miyazaki *et al.* (1991) examined the association of HTLV-I infection with gynaecological malignancies in patients from central Kyushu, Japan. Cases included 226 patients with gynaecological malignancies newly treated between April 1986 and July 1989, excluding those with a history of blood transfusion. The case group included 153 cervical cancer patients, 28 endometrial carcinoma patients, 37 ovarian carcinoma patients and 8 vaginal carcinoma patients. For comparison, the HTLV-I seroprevalence among 6701 healthy women seen at a mass health screening was used. HTLV-I status was determined by both immunofluorescence and ELISA assays. The relative risk for HTLV-I seroprevalence associated with cervical cancer among the 88 women aged ≤ 59 years was 2.9 ($p < 0.005$) and that for older cases was 1.7. Similarly, based on eight cases of vaginal carcinoma, the relative risk was 7.4 ($p < 0.001$). One of the latter cases also had smouldering ATLL. However, for the cases of endometrial and ovarian cancer, there was no association with HTLV-I (relative risks, 0.97 and 0.87, respectively). There was no significant association between HTLV-I status and stage of cervical cancer or the presence of regional node metastases in 59 patients who had primary radical surgery. However, HTLV-I status was predictive of recurrence among the cases of cervical and vaginal cancer combined ($p < 0.05$).

Strickler *et al.* (1995) evaluated the association between HTLV-I infection and the degree of cervical epithelial abnormalities. Cases for this case–control study were 49 outpatients with cervical intraepithelial neoplasia (CIN)-III or invasive carcinoma of the cervix sequentially seen at a colposcopy clinic in Jamaica between March 1992 and August 1993, from whom adequate tissue for analysis was available. Controls were 120 women diagnosed with benign, atypical squamous cells of unknown significance (ASCUS), CIN I or koilocytotic atypia. HTLV-I antibody status was determined by either a whole virus or recombinant gp21 ELISA with western blot confirmation. HPV DNA was detected by PCR, with typing for 11 sub-types (low, intermediate, high risk). As expected, there was a strong association with the detection of HPV DNA: 92.1% of cases were positive versus 25.7% in benign, 50% in ASCUS and 49.2% of the CIN I and koilocytotic atypia control subjects. HTLV-I seropositivity was greater among cases, who had more advanced stage (14.3%) than the controls (2.9%) (age-adjusted relative risk, 3.8; 95% CI, 1.03–14.2).

These case–control studies are summarized in Table 6. Overall, case–control studies of HTLV-I and risk of malignancies other than ATLL are few and may be influenced by selection bias (e.g., use of blood donors as controls). Significant positive associations were found for hepatocellular carcinoma and cancers of the female lower genital tract, which showed associations with HBV and HCV and with HPV, respectively. However, since these viruses are transmissible by similar routes to HTLV-I, the reported associations may be confounded.

2.2.2 *HTLV-II*

The majority of studies investigating an association between HTLV-I and malignancy have used assays which would also detect HTLV-II, and none has reported an association of HTLV-II with malignancy.

3. Studies of Cancer in Animals

During the study of natural retroviral infection in non-human primates, it became apparent that many African and Asian non-human primate species had serum antibodies that cross-reacted with HTLV-I antigens. Prevalence of serum antibodies found in these populations varied from < 10 to > 80% and generally increased with age. African green monkeys (*Cercopithecus aethiops*) and macaque species generally had the highest seroprevalence (Miyoshi *et al.*, 1983; Hayami *et al.*, 1984; Ishikawa *et al.*, 1987; Fultz, 1994). A virus isolated from lymphoid cell lines established from seropositive monkeys was shown by Southern blot analysis of genomic DNA, nucleotide sequence analysis and type-specific synthetic peptide epitopes to be 90–95% homologous to HTLV-I (Komuro *et al.*, 1984; Tsujimoto *et al.*, 1985; Watanabe *et al.*, 1985; Ishikawa *et al.*, 1987; Rudolph *et al.*, 1991) and was designated as simian T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (STLV-I).

3.1 HTLV-I in animal models

3.1.1 *Non-human primates*

Six cynomolgus (*Macaca fascicularis*) and two squirrel (*Saimiri sciureus*) monkeys were infected experimentally with HTLV-I by inoculation with autologous lymphoid cell lines immortalized by and producing HTLV-I. To produce the cell lines, monkey peripheral blood mononuclear cells were co-cultivated with lethally irradiated MT-2 cells producing HTLV-I. All the cell lines had monkey karyotypes, grew continuously and expressed IL-2 and virus-specific proteins of HTLV-I. Specific antibodies against HTLV-I and transformed HTLV-I-infected peripheral blood cells were found in the inoculated monkeys. No neoplastic lesion was detected up to two years after inoculation (Nakamura *et al.*, 1986).

Table 6. Case–control studies of the association of HTLV-I infection with malignancies other than adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma

Reference	Cancer site		Cases	HTLV-I+ (%)	Controls	HTLV-I+ (%)	Odds ratio	Comments
Asou *et al.* (1986)	All sites except ATLL		394	15.5	Healthy volunteers	3.0	2.2	Excludes cases with history of blood transfusion
	Liver only		33	15.2	Healthy volunteers	3.0	2.6	
Iida *et al.* (1988)	Liver		40	17.5	Local blood donors	4.7	NG	6/7 HTLV-I$^+$ cases had been transfused
Miyazaki *et al.* (1991)	Cervix	< 59 years	88	10.2	Healthy volunteers	[3.3]	2.9	
		> 60 years	65	16.9	Healthy volunteers	10.2	1.7	
	Ovary		37	2.7	Healthy volunteers		0.87	
	Vagina		8	50.0	Healthy volunteers		7.4	
	Endometrium		28	7.1	Healthy volunteers		0.97	
Kamihira *et al.* (1994)	Liver		181	20.4	Local blood donors	3.8	NG	HTLV-I seropositivity was associated with HCV seropositivity
Okayama *et al.* (1995)	Liver		43	30.2	HCV-positive chronic hepatitis	9.5	12.8 (males) 1.3 (females)	Transfusion prevalence similar in cases and controls
Strickler *et al.* (1995)	Cervix		49	14.3	Benign, ASCUS, koilocytotic atypia or CIN I	3.3	3.8	Cases had invasive carcinoma or CIN III

NG, not given; CIN, cervical intraepithelial neoplasia; ASCUS, atypical squamous cells of unknown significance

3.1.2 *Other models*

Adult T-cell leukaemia-like disease was experimentally induced by injection of an HTLV-I-transformed rabbit T-cell line into syngenic rabbits. The cell line was obtained from peripheral blood of a two-month-old virus-infected (B/J × Chbb:HM) F1 rabbit. Fifty per cent of 13 intraperitoneally inoculated newborn rabbits died or were moribund within seven days. Four rabbits surviving for four weeks had detectable cellular cytotoxic activity against transformed cells, increased leukocyte counts and abnormal lymphocytes with convoluted or lobulated nuclei. Histologically, leukaemic infiltrates, probably direct cell-line progeny, were seen in the liver, lung, spleen and mesenteric lymph nodes. The same cell line and dosage killed two syngenic adult rabbits when given intravenously. Three adult virus carriers, 8–15 months of age, were resistant to similar doses (Seto *et al.*, 1988). [The Working Group noted the incomplete description of the lymphoid infiltrates and that this system was not sufficiently characterized to be accepted as a useful model.]

LTR-*tax* transgenic and HTLV-I infected severe combined immunodeficient (SCID) mouse models are discussed in Sections 4.3.2 and 4.3.4 respectively.

3.2 STLV-I in non-human primates

3.2.1 *STLV-I-associated lymphomas* (see also Table 7)

Malignant lymphoma is the most commonly occurring neoplasm in non-human primates and is found most frequently in Old World species (reviewed in Beniashvili, 1989).

Homma *et al.* (1984) detected serum antibodies to membrane antigens of HTLV-I-infected cells in 11 of 13 macaques (*Macaca cyclopis, M. mulatta, M. fascicularis*) with malignant lymphoma or lymphoproliferative disease. In contrast, these antibodies were found in only 7 of 95 healthy macaques of the same colony.

Voevodin *et al.* (1985) reported that, among Sukhumi lymphoma-prone baboons (*Papio hamadryas*), serum antibodies to HTLV-I antigens were found by the indirect immunofluorescence test in 57 of 58 lymphomatous baboons but in only 80 of 177 healthy baboons from the same 'lymphoma-prone' colony. The prevalence of HTLV-I antibodies in baboon populations considered to be 'lymphoma-free' was 5–8%. [The Working Group noted that interpretation of these data was complicated by the introduction of human leukaemic blood into the baboon colony. This blood was not evaluated for viral infection before use (Lapin, 1969). Herpesvirus papio (HVP) was also endemic in the colony.] Later it was shown that monoclonally integrated STLV-I proviral information of rhesus origin was present in the lymphomatous tissue of these baboons (Voevodin *et al.*, 1996).

Srivastava *et al.* (1986) detected antibodies reactive against HTLV-I by several assays, including western blot analysis, in three serum samples collected over a period of approximately four years from a 24-year-old female gorilla (*Gorilla gorilla graueri*) with non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. Morphologically, the neoplasm was diagnosed as a T-cell

Table 7. Lymphoid neoplasia in STLV-I-positive nonhuman primates

Genus, species	Country	No. of animals	Neoplasm	Proviral integration	Comments	Reference
Papio spp.	Georgia	57	Lymphoma	Monoclonal	Rhesus STLV-I$^+$	Voevodin *et al.* (1985, 1996)
Papio spp.	USA	27	Lymphoma (11 with leukaemia)	ND	–	Hubbard *et al.* (1993)
Papio spp.	USA	1	Leukaemia/lymphoma	ND	–	McCarthy *et al.* (1990)
Cercopithecus aethiops	USA	1	Lymphoproliferative disease	Monoclonal	SIV$^+$/STLV-I$^+$	Traina-Dorge *et al.* (1992)
Cercopithecus aethiops	Japan	6	Leukaemia (1) Pre-leukaemic (5)	Monoclonal	STLV-I$^+$	Tsujimoto *et al.* (1987)
Cercopithecus aethiops	Japan	1	Lymphoma	Monoclonal	–	Sakakibara *et al.* (1986)
Cercopithecus aethiops	USA	1	Lymphoma	ND	–	Jayo *et al.* (1990)
Cercocebus atys	USA	3	Lymphocytosis (1) Leukaemia (1) Lymphoma (1)	ND	SIV_{SMM}^+/STLV-I$^+$	McClure *et al.* (1992)
Macaca cyclops *Macaca mulatta* *Macaca fascicularis*	USA	3 5 3	Lymphoproliferative disease	ND	–	Homma *et al.* (1984)
Gorilla gorilla graueri	USA	1	Lymphoma	Monoclonal	–	Srivastava *et al.* (1986)

ND, not detected

histiocytic lymphoma. [The Working Group noted the lack of immunochemical information to confirm the T-cell origin of the neoplasm.] Southern blot analysis of DNA from *Bam*HI-digested neoplastic tissue using a complete HTLV-I genome probe yielded one 10-kb fragment and a 1.05-kb internal fragment common to all HTLV-I isolates. This confirmed that the gorilla was infected with HTLV-I or a closely related virus. The gorilla was also seropositive for cytomegalovirus, Epstein–Barr-like virus and Yaba virus.

Sakakibara *et al.* (1986) reported lymphoma and leukaemia in a wild-caught female green monkey (*Cercopithecus aethiops*) that was very similar to human ATLL. Neoplastic lymphocyte antigens reacted specifically with antibodies to HTLV-I and were $CD2^+$ ($Leu\ 2a^+$), $CD3^-$ ($Leu3a^-$) and negative for surface immunoglobulin.

Spontaneous malignant lymphomas, including 12 cases with leukaemia and lymphoma, were reported in 28 baboons and one African green monkey. All the lymphoma cases were seropositive for HTLV-I antigen, while the prevalence in the 3200-member baboon colony was about 40%. The disease in these monkeys had many similarities to ATLL in humans, including skin involvement, adult onset, generalized lymphadenopathy, hepatosplenomegaly, anaemia, leukaemia, hypercalcaemia, pulmonary involvement and similar histological and immunocytochemical features. Immunohistochemically, 24 of the lymphomas were of T-cell origin, two of B-cell lineage, two could not be identified as B- or T-cell origin and one was not evaluated (Jayo *et al.*, 1990; McCarthy *et al.*, 1990; Hubbard *et al.*, 1993).

McClure *et al.* (1992) found T-cell leukaemia, lymphocytosis and lymphoma, respectively, in three 10–23 year-old sooty mangabeys (*Cercocebus atys*) naturally infected with SIV_{SMM} and STLV-I. Another dual infection of SIV and STLV-I together with a lymphoproliferative disease was observed in an African green monkey (Traina-Dorge *et al.*, 1992).

3.2.2 *Pathological and molecular aspects*

Ishikawa *et al.* (1987) established 11 cell lines of virus-producing lymphoid cells in the presence of IL-2 from five species of STLV-I antibody-positive non-human primates. The cell lines expressed T-cell activation markers and either $CD3^+$ or $CD2^+$, expressed viral antigens that reacted with sera from human ATLL patients and monoclonal antibodies against p19 and p24 of HTLV-I core protein, and produced virus particles with RNA-dependent DNA polymerase activity. DNA from these cell lines contained proviral sequences similar to HTLV-I but with different restriction patterns.

Peripheral blood lymphocyte chromosomal DNA taken from 31 wild-caught captive STLV-I-seropositive African green monkeys was evaluated for proviral integration of STLV-I. One of these monkeys was overtly leukaemic and five were pre-leukaemic. Preleukaemia was diagnosed by finding abnormal lymphocytes in the peripheral blood. The monoclonal integration sites of the proviral genome in these six monkeys indicated proliferation of STLV-I-infected cells. Restriction patterns with *Pst*I and *Sst*I were the same as those for prior isolates from African green monkeys, except that three animals had deletions of one *Pst*I site, suggesting that the virus could be defective in these cases.

Lymphocytes from seropositive monkeys without leukaemic changes did not contain provirus detectable by Southern blot and were polyclonal. The development of ATLL-like disease with monoclonal integration of STLV-I proviral genome indicated that STLV-I has similar leukaemogenicity to HTLV-I (Tsujimoto *et al.*, 1987). [The Working Group noted that the pre-leukaemic diagnosis in five animals was tentative, as abnormal lymphocytes were found in STLV-I-seronegative monkeys, and it is difficult to correlate the occurrence of abnormal lymphocytes with seropositivity.]

Lymphoproliferative disease was diagnosed in an African green monkey with monoclonally integrated STLV-I. STLV-related sequences were identified by Southern blot analysis of DNA extracted from hyperplastic lymphoid tissue. This animal was also infected with SIV and was immunodeficient, as suggested by wasting, cryptosporidial intestinal infection and relatively low levels of $CD4^+$ and high levels of $CD8^+$ lymphocytes (Traina-Dorge *et al.*, 1992). [The Working Group noted that the immunodeficiency diagnosis was questionable.]

Moné *et al.* (1992) established a cell line from a non-Hodgkin's lymphoma of a baboon and detected monoclonally integrated STLV-I proviral DNA, using Southern blot assay and HTLV-I PCR.

An STLV-I rhesus strain (*M. mulatta*) has been characterized in lymphomas from Sukhumi baboons (*Papio hamadryas*). Thirty-seven STLV-I isolates were investigated by PCR which discriminated rhesus-type and baboon-type STLV-I strains. The PCR results were confirmed by DNA sequence data. Partial nucleotide sequences of both STLV-I isolates from lymphomatous baboons were 97–100% homologous to known rhesus STLV-I and 85% homologous to conventional baboon STLV-I. This macaque-to-baboon inter-species transfer of STLV-I may have initiated the outbreak and increased the incidence of lymphoma among Sukhumi baboon colonies (Voevodin *et al.*, 1996).

3.3 Bovine leukaemia virus in sheep and cattle

Bovine leukaemia virus (BLV), HTLV-I, HTLV-II and STLV constitute a unique subgroup within the retrovirus family, characterized by a distinct genetic content, genomic organization and strategy for gene expression (Cann & Chen, 1990; Gallo & Wong-Staal, 1990; Burny *et al.*, 1994; Kettmann *et al.*, 1994). Although BLV is not as closely related to HTLV-I as are the STLVs, much more is known about its pathogenicity and transmission. Therefore the carcinogenicity of BLV is considered here. BLV infection has been eradicated from western European cattle. No evidence of human infection has been documented.

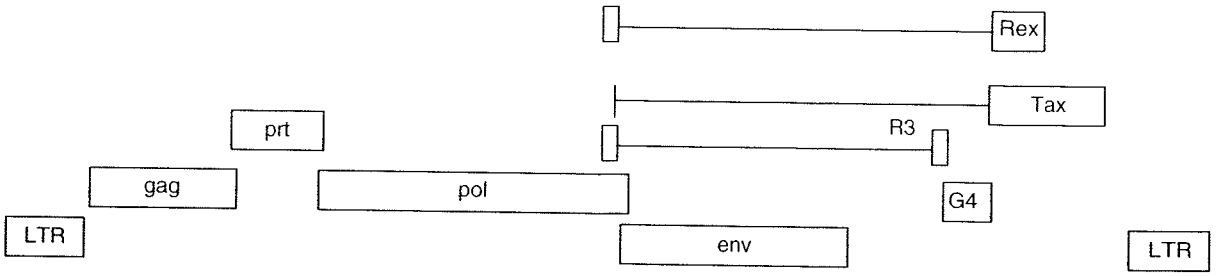
BLV is a transactivating retrovirus recognized as the etiological agent of enzootic bovine leukosis (reviewed in Burny *et al.*, 1994; Kettmann *et al.*, 1994; Schwartz & Lévy, 1994). Presence of the virus has been reported in cattle, sheep, water-buffaloes and capybaras (a South American rodent, *Hydrochoerus hydrochaeris*). Experimental induction of tumours by BLV has been carried out in cattle, sheep and goats (Kettmann *et al.*, 1984), but it is not known if tumours can be induced in water-buffaloes and capybaras.

Replication of these viruses is regulated at the transcriptional and post-transcriptional levels by their own regulatory proteins, notably Tax and Rex. Infection is followed by a long latent period, and only a small proportion of infected individuals develop the terminal neoplastic disease. BLV virions are difficult to identify in neoplastic tissue, but can be found in normal or neoplastic lymphoid cells from BLV-infected cattle or sheep (Jensen *et al.*, 1991; Powers & Radke, 1992). Apart from the difference in host range, a notable difference between BLV and HTLV is that infection by BLV is associated with malignancy of B cells, whereas HTLV affects T cells (Paul *et al.*, 1977).

BLV provirus comprises 8714 bp, making up the following genes (Figure 10):

- *gag*, representing the genetic information for the matrix (p15), capsid (p24) and nucleic acid-binding (p12) proteins;
- *prt*, encoding the viral protease, p14;
- *pol*, the gene for reverse transcriptase and integrase (852 amino acids);
- *env*, the gene for gp51 (268 amino acids) and gp30 (214 amino acids), the external and transmembrane glycoproteins respectively;
- *tax*, the genetic element coding for a transactivator protein, p34 Tax;
- *rex*, the sequence coding for the Rex protein (p18), a molecule involved in the export of genomic RNA from the nucleus;
- R3 and G4, two open reading frames coding for protein products of 44 amino acids and 105 amino acids, respectively, that upregulate BLV expression in the infected host.

Figure 10. Genomic organization of BLV provirus[a]



[a]From Schwarz & Lévy (1994)

Transmission of BLV occurs mainly via transfer of infected lymphocytes by contaminated needles, syringes, etc. Transmission can also occur via milk and *in utero* (Schwartz & Lévy, 1994). Infection can be experimentally transmitted to sheep, goats, pigs, rabbits, monkeys and buffalos (Kettmann *et al.*, 1984; 1994). Tattooing, dehorning, rectal palpation and vaccination procedures can be involved in the transmission of BLV via contaminated blood (Foil & Issel, 1991). Once established, infection is lifelong. The viral load of the inoculum, the time since infection, the efficiency of virus propagation and clonal expansion of BLV-infected cells are key factors determining the number of infected cells at any given time and the probability of neoplastic transformation.

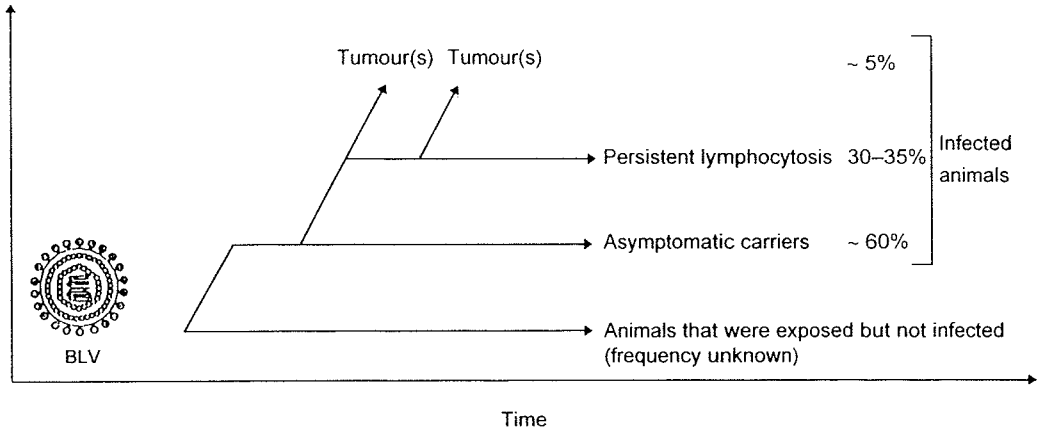
Experimental transmission via biting insects (Foil & Issel, 1991) or intradermal inoculation of BLV proviral DNA into sheep (Willems *et al.*, 1992b; 1993) has been reported.

The presence of BLV within a host is detected by agar-gel immunodiffusion and ELISA. PCR is not useful because viral propagation is slow and the immunogenicity of the virus is high. Seropositivity is detected by gp51 ELISA within two to three weeks after infection (see Kettmann *et al.*, 1994).

3.3.1 *Disorders induced by BLV*

BLV is associated with enzootic bovine leukosis (EBL) (also called bovine leukaemia, bovine lymphoma, bovine lymphosarcoma, bovine malignant lymphoma), which is the most common neoplastic disease of cattle. In terms of the long-term progression of BLV infection, cattle fall into three major groups (see Figure 11). The first and largest of these groups includes those animals (about 60%) that develop a persistent infection and humoral immune response but are normal in every other respect. The second group, representing 30–35% of all BLV-infected cattle, develop persistent lymphocytosis, a disorder that results from polyclonal expansion of the B-lymphocyte population (Kettmann *et al.*, 1980a,b). The third, and much smaller, group (about 5% of infected animals), includes animals that develop leukaemia/lymphosarcoma.

Figure 11. BLV-induced pathogenesis in cattle



From Kettmann *et al.* (1994)

BLV is the etiological agent of not only bovine leukosis but also ovine leukosis. Although less than 5% of BLV-infected cattle go on to develop tumours, all experimentally infected sheep progress to and die in the tumour phase of the disease and after shorter latency periods than cattle (Djilali *et al.*, 1987; Djilali & Parodi, 1989; Gatei *et al.*, 1989).

(*a*) *Cattle*

Three types of EBL are clinically recognized (International Committee on Bovine Leukosis, 1968):

Calf multicentric type: This is characterized by rapidly growing generalized lymph node enlargement with bone marrow involvement. Lymphocytes infiltrate various internal organs, particularly late in the disease.

Adult multicentric type: There is usually lymph node enlargement which may be either symmetrical or asymmetrical. Any tissue in the body may be infiltrated by neoplastic cells and clinical signs depend on the organs or organ systems involved.

Skin leukosis: The first sign may be an urticaria-like change in the skin, especially on the neck, back, rump and thighs. Lymph nodes may be enlarged and the skin lesions may become covered with a thick scab. There may be complete healing of skin lesions and lymph node regression. However, the disease may take a fatal course with typical lymph node involvement and neoplastic-cell infiltration of organs.

(*b*) *Sheep*

The haematological disorders associated with BLV infection are less well defined in sheep. BLV-infected sheep do not develop a persistent lymphocytosis lasting for years, as is seen in cattle. Some infected animals develop lymphosarcoma with no previous haematological disorder (Djilali & Parodi, 1989; Ohshima *et al.*, 1991b). Lymphoid leukaemia and localized lymphosarcoma frequently occur together (Gatei *et al.*, 1989; Ohshima *et al.*, 1991a; Murakami *et al.*, 1994a).

3.3.2 *Pathological and molecular aspects*

(*a*) *Cattle*

BLV persists in peripheral B-lymphocytes (Paul *et al.*, 1977) and the proportion of B-lymphocytes in the peripheral blood of BLV-positive animals increases before any potential increase in the number of circulating lymphocytes (Fossum *et al.*, 1988). Persistent lymphocytosis, when it develops (Figure 11), is a polyclonal expansion of the B-cell population, including BLV-infected and BLV-uninfected cells (Kenyon & Piper, 1977). The ratio of infected to uninfected cells is roughly 1 : 3 to 1 : 4 (Kettmann *et al.*, 1980a). Animals are considered to be in persistent lymphocytosis when successive total lymphocyte counts significantly exceed normal values (International Committee on Bovine Leukosis, 1968).

Studies of the heritability of susceptibility to persistent lymphocytosis led to the conclusion that persistent lymphocytosis is familial (Abt *et al.*, 1970; Lewin & Bernoco, 1986; Lewin *et al.*, 1988). BLV-infected B-cells from cows with persistent lymphocytosis expressed high levels of major histocompatibility complex (MHC) class II, surface IgM and CD5 antigen. Cells expressing CD11b and CD11c, normally expressed by cells of the myeloid lineage were also found. $CD5^+$ cells from BLV-positive cattle, whether with persistent lymphocytosis or not, are activated, cycling cells that respond to IL-2 (Matheise *et al.*, 1992).

In persistent lymphocytosis, proviral DNA is integrated at many genomic sites in BLV-positive circulating leukocytes. In lymphosarcoma, in contrast, proviral DNA is integrated at only one or a few sites. Tumours result from a mono- or oligoclonal proliferation of cells. Integration sites, however, are not conserved from one animal to another. For example, DNAs from 25 independent hamster × bovine somatic-cell hybrids were analysed by Southern blot with probes made of unique cell DNA fragments adjacent to single-copy proviruses from three different bovine tumours. It appeared that these cellular sequences, and thus the respective proviruses, belonged to three different chromosomes in the three tumours examined (Grégoire *et al.*, 1984). No rearrangement of cellular DNA sequences flanking a BLV provirus was found in 28 other BLV-induced tumours (Kettmann *et al.*, 1983). It can be concluded that tumour cells can accommodate proviral DNA sequences at many sites in the genome.

Histological classification of BLV-induced lymphomas was carried out using the National Cancer Institute Working Formulation (Vernau *et al.*, 1992). The distribution of cell types varied much more than in humans. Most of the bovine lymphomas (1067/1198; 89%) were high-grade tumours. The diffuse large-cell type and its cleaved variant comprised 66% of the lymphomas. Follicular tumours were extremely rare (4/1198; 0.3%), in marked contrast to human non-Hodgkin's lymphomas, of which at least 34% are follicular.

Seventeen BLV-induced bovine lymphoid tumours were determined to be of B-cell lineage, based on their immunoglobulin gene rearrangements (Heeney & Valli, 1990). Immunohistochemical studies of bovine lymphosarcomas using a pan-T monoclonal antibody revealed that they all lacked detectable-T cells. Although one tumour failed to react with monoclonal antibodies directed against either T- or B-cell determinants, all others were positive for various B-cell markers. The most frequent phenotype was Ia^+, cytoplasmic IgM^+ or surface IgM^+, with occasional concurrent appearance of the IgG isotype. Cells positive for terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase (TdT^+) occurred sporadically. It follows that BLV-induced tumours are composed of relatively mature B-cells.

(*b*) *Sheep*

BLV infection in sheep causes increases in circulating B-lymphocytes. Tumours have been described as polymorphic centroblastic lymphosarcoma (Parodi *et al.*, 1982; Parodi, 1987), in which more than 95% of the cells were positive for surface immunoglobulins and MHC class II (Murakami *et al.*, 1994a,b). In one study, coexpression of CD5 and B-cell markers occurred in half of the cases (Dimmock *et al.*, 1990).

Tumours in sheep are monoclonal or oligoclonal expansions of cells carrying proviral information. Most of the tumours tested contained one BLV provirus per genome. In contrast, peripheral blood lymphocytes from aleukaemic sheep and sheep with early lymphocytosis are characterized by polyclonally integrated provirus. Appearance of a clonal subpopulation among cells with polyclonally integrated provirus indicates the onset of leukaemia (Rovnak *et al.*, 1993). Tumours from different sheep harbour the provirus at different sites, suggesting that the mechanisms for tumour initiation are independent of the integration site.

(*c*) *Mechanistic studies*

The mode of cell transformation by BLV remains conjectural. BLV Tax protein probably plays a central role, as it is a major determinant of the replication potential of the virus. The same is true of the protein products of the viral genes R3 and/or G4 (Willems *et al.*, 1994) and of the YXXL motifs of the transmembrane glycoprotein (Willems *et al.*, 1995). Bovine Tax protein complements activated human *ras* p21 in transforming Fischer rat embryo fibroblasts (Willems *et al.*, 1990) and the Tax/*ras* p21 cooperative effect is not hampered by a mutation that abrogates the transactivating activity of Tax protein (Willems *et al.*, 1990; 1992c). It is thus clear that transactivation by Tax and transformation by Tax in collaboration with *ras* p21 are separable functions of the Tax molecule. No data yet demonstrate whether the induction of leukaemia/-lymphoma is affected by cellular oncogenes in cattle, sheep or goats.

Alterations of the *p53* tumour-suppressor gene have been examined in cattle and sheep. No *p53* mutation was found in 10 BLV-induced sheep tumours. In cattle, 5 out of 10 tumours harboured *p53* mutations, whereas only one of seven samples from animals in persistent lymphocytosis showed an alteration of the *p53* gene. It appears that *p53* genomic alterations are not frequently involved in BLV-induced leukaemogenesis in sheep (Dequiedt *et al.*, 1995).

3.3.3 *Vaccination trials*

Protection against retrovirus infection has been achieved in sheep by vaccination with recombinant vaccinia viruses expressing the BLV Env protein (Ohishi *et al.*, 1991; Portetelle *et al.*, 1991). Sheep protected against infection showed a CD4 response to Env peptide 51-70 (Gatei *et al.*, 1993) and a high neutralizing antibody titre (Portetelle *et al.*, 1991). Vaccinated sheep which become infected after challenge with the virus maintain a low viral load for several years without signs of disease.

4. Other Data Relevant to an Evaluation of Carcinogenesis and its Mechanisms

4.1 General observations on retroviral oncogenesis

Oncogenic retroviruses are naturally occurring infections of a large number of vertebrate hosts ranging from fish to humans. Retroviruses cause many types of neoplasm, including leukaemias, lymphomas, mammary and other carcinomas, and sarcomas (Weiss *et al.*, 1985; Levy, 1992–1995).

There are several distinct mechanisms by which animal retroviruses may elicit neoplasms under experimental and natural conditions. An indirect oncogenic effect occurs when neither the malignant cell nor its precursors are infected by the retrovirus. An immunodeficiency virus may permit the appearance of neoplasms as opportunistic events in the same sense as opportunistic infections occur in immunodeficient animals and humans. A directly oncogenic retrovirus inserts its provirus into a cell destined to

become malignant. Such viruses may either cause cancer after a long incubation period, or do so acutely.

The majority of nonhuman retroviruses which are directly oncogenic are C-type viruses with 'simple' genomes containing the long terminal repeats (LTR) and *gag*, *pol* and *env* genes. Such viruses do not carry transforming genes but in the tumour cells, the DNA provirus is integrated adjacent to specific cellular proto-oncogenes. These cellular genes become overexpressed through *cis*-acting promoter or enhancer functions of the LTR. Oncogenesis usually depends on a period of high virus replication. The ectopic activation of the proto-oncogene by the LTR is the crucial viral step in oncogenesis. The viruses found in the tumour cells may be either replication competent or defective variants.

Acutely transforming retroviruses carry viral oncogenes originally derived from cellular oncogenes and which are not required for viral replication. These transduced oncogenes can induce the growth of tumours with a short latency (days in contrast to months or years). Acutely transforming retroviruses are usually replication-defective, as the oncogene is substituted for viral gene sequences in the genome. Their replication relies on replication-competent 'helper' viruses which provide the missing viral proteins. Despite an excess of helper virus, acutely transforming retroviruses are seldom transmitted from one host to another.

The human T-cell leukaemia viruses, together with the related STLV of primates and bovine leukosis virus, differ from both the acutely transforming, oncogene-transducing viruses and the slowly oncogenic, replication-competent viruses in having 'complex' genomes bearing regulatory genes, such as *tax* (Section 1.1.1), required for efficient viral replication. The *tax* gene encodes a protein which also activates the expression of cellular genes (transactivation) and this effect is related to the immortalizing properties of these viruses. The transactivating effect of *tax* probably plays an important role in HTLV-I oncogenesis (Section 4.3.2). While the *tax* genes of both HTLV-I and HTLV-II exert an immortalizing effect on human T-lymphocytes *in vitro* (Section 4.3.2), only HTLV-I has been strongly linked with malignancy on the basis of epidemiological evidence (Section 2). In contrast to the *cis*-acting, slowly transforming retroviruses, the HTLV-I provirus integrates at many different chromosomal sites in ATLL cells in different patients (Yoshida *et al.*, 1984). It therefore appears that the site of integration of the viral genome is not crucial for its oncogenic effect. However, the possibility that certain sites of proviral insertion predispose to malignant transformation as a multistep process requires further investigation.

4.2 Host factors

4.2.1 *The role of the HLA system in HTLV-I infection*

HTLV-I infection can result in no disease, leukaemia or one of a range of inflammatory conditions, but particular genotypes of the virus do not appear to be associated with these different manifestations (Bangham *et al.*, 1996). It is likely that host factors strongly influence the outcome of HTLV-I infection; the HLA system is a major

candidate for such a host factor, because of its association with many diseases, including inflammatory and infectious diseases. The high degree of polymorphism of the HLA system necessitates large sample and control sizes in studies designed to test for a possible HLA association with disease. To date, large enough samples have not been tested to allow a firm conclusion to be drawn about possible association between HLA and HTLV-I infection, or to estimate the strength of an association (relative risk of disease) with confidence. However, there are strong suggestions that genetic factors, including HLA, influence the outcome of HTLV-I infection. Specifically, genetic factors might influence either the proviral load and/or the development of HTLV-I associated disease.

Most of the work examining HLA genotypes in relation to HTLV-I infection has been carried out in the island of Kyushu in southern Japan, where the seroprevalence of HTLV-I exceeds 10%. Furukawa *et al.* (1992) showed that clonal proliferation of HTLV-I-infected T cells (as shown by clonal integration of HTLV-I provirus), which is associated with a high proviral load, is commoner in TSP/HAM patients and their first-degree relatives than in unrelated healthy HTLV-I-seropositive individuals. Usuku *et al.* (1988) examined the HLA types of 27 patients with TSP/HAM, 12 patients with ATLL and healthy asymptomatic controls. They found a predominance of certain haplotypes. In ATLL patients, the haplotype A26Bw62Cw3DR5 appeared to occur in excess, but no statistical correction for multiple comparisons was applied. Sonoda *et al.* (1992) extended these observations, and again found an apparent excess of certain A25 haplotypes in ATLL patients. However, because of the way in which the study was designed, a complete statistical analysis was not made, and so these interesting observations await confirmation.

4.2.2 *Immune surveillance and escape*

(*a*) *Antibodies*

It seems unlikely that antibodies are effective in limiting viral replication in established human HTLV-I infections, because the viral load increases mainly by division of infected proviral-DNA-containing cells (Wattel *et al.*, 1995). However, it appears that the antibody titre reflects the HTLV-I proviral load (Shinzato *et al.*, 1993; Ishihara *et al.*, 1994; Miyata *et al.*, 1995).

(*b*) *T-cells*

The cytotoxic T-lymphocyte (CTL) is the most important antigen-specific element of the immune system for controlling most established viral infections. Kannagi *et al.* (1983, 1984) detected a CTL response specific to HTLV-I in patients with a diagnosis of ATLL. Notably, they reported that the CTL response was detectable only in those patients in whom the ATLL was in remission, and disappeared when the patients relapsed.

It is now clear that there is a very powerful, chronically activated CTL response to HTLV-I in the majority of both TSP/HAM patients (Jacobson *et al.*, 1990; Parker *et al.*, 1992, 1994; Daenke *et al.*, 1996) and healthy carriers of the virus (Parker *et al.*, 1992,

1994; Daenke *et al.*, 1996). The great majority of these CTLs are specific to the Tax protein of HTLV-I. There is evidence that the Tax-specific CTLs select antigenic variants of the Tax protein (Niewiesk *et al.*, 1995) that escape recognition by the patient's own CTLs. The selection process appears to be more efficient in healthy carriers (Niewiesk *et al.*, 1994).

The above evidence suggests that Tax-specific CTLs play a significant part in limiting viral replication, but the precise role of CTLs in protection against HTLV-I-associated diseases, or in the pathogenesis of these conditions, is not yet clear. There appears to be little difference, if any, between healthy HTLV-I carriers and TSP/HAM patients with respect to the chronic activation state, the abundance in peripheral blood, the antigen specificity or the epitope specificity of these CTL.

The observations by Kannagi *et al.* (1983, 1984) suggested that the development of ATLL might be associated with inefficient immune surveillance by CTLs. This would probably be a result of the low expression of the Tax protein by leukaemic cells.

As observed in other viral infections and malignancies, natural killer (NK) cells may also play a part in surveillance of HTLV-I infection and ATLL (see Section 4.3.3).

4.2.3 *Host genetic factors required during the transition to ATLL*

Host genetic factors are thought to be required for the transition from HTLV-I-infection of a cell to ATLL. Chromosomal abnormalities have been described in ATLL, but no specific pattern has been identified. This topic is discussed more extensively in Section 2.1.1.

At the molecular level, mutations in three tumour-suppressor genes, *p53*, *p16* and *p15*, have been identified in ATLL samples and/or HTLV-I-transformed human T-cell lines.

p53 missense mutations have been observed in 17–40% of fresh ATLL samples (Sugito *et al.*, 1991; Sakashita *et al.*, 1992; Yamato *et al.*, 1993) as well as in some HTLV-I-transformed T-cell lines. The aberrant expression of p53 protein, in the presence or absence of p53 missense mutations, has also been noted in a proportion of both fresh ATLL samples and HTLV-I-transformed T-cell lines (Sugito *et al.*, 1991; Reid *et al.*, 1993; Yamamoto *et al.*, 1993). While one report noted a correlation between Tax expression and p53 expression in HTLV-I transformed T-cell lines which lacked p53 mutations, another study did not observe any difference in p53 gene expression, methylation, and chromatin structure between HTLV-I transformed and mitogen-activated human T-cells (Lübbert *et al.*, 1989). In HTLV-I-transformed T-cells, p53 is also functionally impaired, despite an increased expression of the cell-cycle control protein $p21^{waf1/cip1}$ (Cereseto *et al.*, 1996). Thus, p53 mutation and aberrant expression may occur in less than half of ATLL cases and could conceivably play a role in tumour progression. Tax has also been demonstrated to impair $p16^{INK}$ function (Suzuki *et al.*, 1996). Homozygous deletions of the p15 (MTS2) and/or p16 (CDKN2/MTSI) tumour-suppressor genes have been reported in 10/37 (27%) ATLL patients and individual cases suggest a possible association of deletions in the genes and leukaemia progression (Hatta

et al., 1995). Deletion, mutation or aberrant expression of tumour-suppressor genes may thus play a role in the pathogenesis of ATLL.

4.3 Viral factors

4.3.1 *Proviral load and clonal integration of HTLV-I infection*

The epidemiological evidence summarized in Section 2 links HTLV-I with the emergence of ATLL in a small proportion of HTLV-I-infected individuals after a delay of several decades.

The proportion of peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs) that carry an HTLV-I provirus — the proviral load — is usually between 10 and 100 times higher in patients with HTLV-I associated inflammatory diseases such as TSP/HAM than in healthy carriers of the virus (Yoshida *et al.*, 1989; Kira *et al.*, 1991; Gessain *et al.*, 1990a,b; Kira *et al.*, 1992a,b; Kubota *et al.*, 1993; Mita *et al.*, 1993; Sugimoto *et al.*, 1993), although the ranges overlap. Typically about 10% of peripheral blood lymphocytes are provirus-positive in TSP/HAM patients, and < 1% in healthy carriers of the virus. However, the fact that TSP/HAM and ATLL appear to occur independently suggests that a high HTLV-I proviral load does not necessarily predispose to ATLL. The proviral load in ATLL is largely dependent on the number of leukaemic cells and may be very high. However, no viral genes are expressed in ATLL cells (see below). In BLV infection (Section 3.3), a high virus load early after infection is associated with an elevated risk for development of leukaemia. It will be interesting to determine whether the same is true in HTLV-I infection.

HTLV-I-infected human T-cells show clonal expansion, even in asymptomatic individuals (Furukawa *et al.*, 1992; Wattel *et al.*, 1995). It has been suggested that after infection of human T-cells by HTLV-I and following a few rounds of reverse transcription, a clonal expansion of the infected cells predominates (Wattel *et al.*, 1996). Experiments using inverse or linker-mediated PCR have indeed indicated that HTLV-I proviral copy numbers increase predominantly via mitosis rather than via reverse transcription (Cavrois *et al.*, 1996). These findings may explain the remarkable stability of the HTLV-I genome and the high proviral load present in many HTLV-I infected individuals (Wattel *et al.*, 1995, 1996). The only viral mRNA to be reproducibly detected in PBMCs of HTLV-I-infected people is the mRNA encoding Tax/Rex/p21/Rex (Koralnik *et al.*, 1992b). This could explain the predominance of chronically activated Tax-specific CTLs in these individuals (see Section 4.2.2). In HTLV-I-infected PBMCs, the level of Tax mRNA expression per infected cell is the same in asymptomatic carriers and in TSP/HAM patients, but low or absent in uncultured ATLL samples (Franchini *et al.*, 1984; Furukawa *et al.*, 1995).

Thus, although HTLV-I-infected individuals carry HTLV-I provirus in a significant proportion of clonally expanded T-cell populations, the occurrence of ATLL is comparatively rare (Chen *et al.*, 1995).

4.3.2 *The role of Tax in cellular transformation/immortalization*

Following the discovery of the Tax protein of HTLV-I (Seiki *et al.*, 1983), intense efforts have been made to demonstrate its oncogenic properties *in vitro* and in animal models. These, as well as the possible role of other viral components in the development of ATLL, are reviewed in this section.

(*a*) *Transforming/immortalizing properties of HTLV-I Tax* in vitro

(i) *Immortalizing effects on T-cells in vitro*

In vitro, HTLV-I, as well as its close relative HTLV-II, can clearly cause human T-cells to proliferate continuously (immortalization) and, with time, acquire IL-2 independence (transformation). Co-cultivation of mitomycin-treated or lethally irradiated HTLV-I or HTLV-II producer cell lines with human peripheral blood or cord blood lymphocytes results in the immortalization of mainly $CD4^+$ and, occasionally, $CD8^+$ T-lymphocytes (Miyoshi *et al.*, 1981; Yamamoto *et al.*, 1982; Chen *et al.*, 1983; Popovic *et al.*, 1983). Several lines of evidence suggest that the viral transactivator Tax, encoded by two exons flanking the envelope gene (see Section 1.1.6), is involved in this process. Tax has immortalizing/transforming properties *in vitro:* when transduced into primary human T-cells from adult or cord blood by a retroviral vector (Akagi & Shimotohno, 1993) or a recombinant herpesvirus saimiri (Grassmann *et al.*, 1989, 1992), it is capable of altering their growth properties. Transduction of *tax* into peripheral blood T-cells by a retroviral vector leads to enhancement of the proliferation caused by IL-2 and anti-CD3 antibody (Akagi & Shimotohno, 1993). These *tax*-transduced T-cells are still dependent on IL-2, but do not require periodic restimulation with antigen and feeder cells (Akagi & Shimotohno, 1993). Transduction of cord blood cells with *tax* using a herpesvirus saimiri vector resulted in permanently growing, but still IL-2-dependent, T-cell lines (Grassmann *et al.*, 1989, 1992).

The ability of Tax to immortalize primary human T-cells may be linked to its ability to induce the expression of cellular genes which are normally involved in the early response to mitogenic and antigenic stimuli (Kelly *et al.*, 1992) as well as to a long list of cytokines and cytokine receptors (see below). However, it is possible that other viral and cellular factors contribute to the efficient immortalization of human T-cells by HTLV-I *in vitro*: whereas *tax*-transduced T-cells remain IL-2-dependent, T-cells infected in bulk culture by co-cultivation with HTLV-I producer cell lines lose their IL-2-dependence after extended passage *in vitro*. If co-cultivation is carried out with limiting numbers of HTLV-I producer cells, the resulting transformed T-cell lines can be shown to maintain their dependence on IL-2 for a longer time, and other lymphokines, such as IL-4 and IL-7, can substitute for IL-2 to some extent (Persaud *et al.*, 1995). The constitutive activation of the JAK3 and STAT kinases in HTLV-I infected T-cells could be a crucial step during the acquisition of IL-2 independence: the JAK/STAT pathway is normally required for the downstream signalling triggered by the β- and γ-chain of the IL-2 receptor and by other cytokine receptors (Migone *et al.*, 1995), suggesting that its constitutive activation would lead to IL-2 independence.

Four infectious molecular clones of HTLV-I have recently been reported (Nicot *et al.*, 1993; Kimata *et al.*, 1994; Derse *et al.*, 1995; Zhao *et al.*, 1995), some of which produce HTLV-I capable of stimulating PBMCs. However, only one of these (Zhao *et al.*, 1995) has been used successfully *in vitro* to transform (to IL-2 independence) human peripheral blood T-cells. It is also possible to achieve transformation of human PBMCs *in vitro* with a molecular clone of HTLV-II (Green *et al.*, 1995).

(ii) *Transforming effect of Tax on fibroblast cultures* in vitro

Transfection of *tax* into RAT-1 or NIH 3T3 fibroblasts results in colony formation in soft agar and morphological changes (transformation), and the *tax*-transfected RAT-1 cells are tumorigenic in nude mice (Tanaka *et al.*, 1990). This ability to transform rat fibroblasts is dependent on the CREB/ATF pathway of Tax action (see Section 1.1.6), but does not require interaction of Tax with nuclear factor-κB (NF-κB) (see Section 4.3.3) (Smith & Greene, 1991), a pathway which is predominantly activated by Tax in T-cells. Continuous expression of *tax* is required to maintain the transformed phenotype of RAT-1 fibroblasts (Yamaoka *et al.*, 1992). Fusion of *tax*-transformed rat fibroblasts with normal human fibroblasts results in suppression of the transformed phenotype even in the presence of continued *tax* expression, suggesting the existence of a dominant inhibitory human factor acting downstream of *tax* (Inoue *et al.*, 1994b). Tax has also been shown to immortalize and, in combination with the activated Ha-ras protein, to transform primary rat embryo fibroblasts (Pozzatti *et al.*, 1990). Some naturally occurring sequence variants of Tax which are capable of activating the NF-κB or CREB/ATF pathways and of transforming rat fibroblast cell lines lack the ability to cooperate with *ras* in this manner (Matsumoto *et al.*, 1994).

(*b*) *Tumorigenic properties of* tax *in transgenic mice*

Several groups have generated transgenic mice carrying different parts of the HTLV-I genome. Transgenic mice with the *tax* gene under the control of the HTLV-I LTR (Nerenberg *et al.*, 1987) developed thymic atrophy and mesenchymal tumours (Hinrichs *et al.*, 1987; Nerenberg *et al.*, 1987), proliferation of ductal epithelial cells of the salivary glands (Green *et al.*, 1989b), muscle degeneration (Nerenberg & Wiley, 1989) and adrenal medullary tumours characterized by proliferation of undifferentiated spindle cells (Green *et al.*, 1992). Thymic atrophy was also consistently observed in other lines of mice transgenic for *tax* under the control of the SV40 promoter, the Ig enhancer and the mouse mammary tumour virus (MMTV) LTR (Furuta *et al.*, 1989).

Environmental variables may contribute to tumour formation in LTR-*tax* transgenic mice, as the development of tumours can be delayed by feeding a low-folate diet (Bills *et al.*, 1992). No lymphomas or leukaemias have been seen in LTR-*tax* transgenic mice, which may be related to the fact that the LTR-*tax* transgene was most strongly expressed in muscle, bone and cartilage, brain, pituitary, skin and salivary glands, but less so in lymphoid tissue (Bieberich *et al.*, 1993). However, the use of a Thy-1 promoter to target the *tax* expression to the thymus of transgenic mice also resulted in the formation of fibroblastic tumours accompanied by infiltration of other cell types, as in the case of the LTR-*tax* transgenic mice, but did not lead to lymphoma formation. Nor was any

expansion or phenotypic alteration of circulating lymphocytes or lymphocytes of the thymus or spleen seen in these animals (Nerenberg *et al.*, 1991).

In contrast, transgenic mice carrying the complete pX region (i.e., the genomic region containing open reading frames I, II, III and IV; see Section 1.1.6 and Figure 4) under the control of the granzyme B promoter, targeting the transgene expression to mature T-cells and NK cells, develop large granular lymphocytic leukaemia and solid tumours composed of NK-large granular lymphocytic (LGL)-like cells, which expressed FcγR, Thy 1.2, CD 44 and lacked rearranged T-cell receptor β and γ genes, and neutrophils (Grossman *et al.*, 1995). While the phenotype of these NK-LGL-like cells is clearly different from that of ATLL cells, this experiment supports the transforming potential of Tax in lymphoid cells *in vivo*. The marked neutrophil infiltration of tumours in these animals has also been noted in neurofibromas of LTR-*tax* transgenic mice and may be related to the activation of granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor expression by Tax (Green *et al.*, 1989b). LTR-*tax* transgenic mice can also exhibit marked splenomegaly and lymphadenopathy, due to a striking increase in the percentage of B-cells in these organs. This expansion of the B-lymphocyte population may also be related to cytokines secreted from *tax*-expressing fibroblastoid tumour cells, which were shown to stimulate B-cell proliferation and IgM production (Peebles *et al.*, 1995). Transforming growth factor β1 (TGF-β1) is overexpressed in several tissues from LTR-*tax* transgenic mice and stimulates the growth of cell lines derived from neurofibromas of these animals, and it has therefore been suggested that this cytokine might be involved in the development of these tumours (Kim *et al.*, 1991). Mammary carcinomas observed in *tax*-transgenic rats also expressed several cytokines, including the granulocyte chemoattractants *Gro* and *MIP-2*, but not TGF-β1 (Yamada *et al.*, 1995). Similarly, the increased bone turnover and skeletal abnormalities of LTR-*tax* transgenic mice may be related to Tax-induced local expression of cytokines (Ruddle *et al.*, 1993). Thus, in addition to a directly transforming effect of Tax are demonstrated by these in-vivo experiments, more indirect mechanisms, involving a variety of cytokines, contribute to tumour formation and may underlie other pathological effects seen in these animals.

The lymphomas described above differ from ATLL in lacking CD4 expression. Lymphomas of a $CD4^+$ phenotype were observed in 70% of bitransgenic mice carrying an LTR-c-*myc* and an Ig promoter/enhancer-*tax* construct. In addition to $CD4^+$, $CD3^+$, $CD8^-$ lymphomas, these animals develop brain tumours of neuronal lineage at very high frequency (Benvenisty *et al.*, 1992). However, the relative contributions of overexpressed c-*myc* and *tax* to tumour development in this model remain unclear.

Transgenic mice carrying the *env* and pX region of HTLV-I [i.e., with the potential to encode the envelope proteins, Tax, Rex, $p21^{rexIII}$, $p12^{I}$, $p30^{II}$, $p13^{II}$; see Section 1.1] under the control of the HTLV-I LTR develop an inflammatory arthropathy resembling human rheumatoid arthritis, in addition to the thymic atrophy, mesenchymal tumours and adenocarcinomas reported in LTR-*tax* transgenic mice (Iwakura *et al.*, 1991, 1994). In addition to increased c-*fos* and c-*jun* expression in the tumours and normal skin and muscle of these animals (Iwakura *et al.*, 1994), a variety of inflammatory cytokines, including IL-1α, IL-1β, IL-6, TNF-α, TGF-β1, interferon-γ and IL-2, as well as MHC genes, are over-

expressed in transgenic joints (Iwakura *et al.*, 1995). This widespread activation of components of the immune system is probably related to the expression of the transgenic construct in many organs, including brain, salivary gland, spleen, thymus, skin, muscle and mammary gland (Iwakura *et al.*, 1994, 1995).

Taken together, the evidence emerging from studies with these different lines of HTLV-I transgenic mice suggests that *tax* has a relatively weak oncogenic effect *in vivo* which is apparent only in transgenic animals with high levels of *tax* expression. Lymphoid cells are not particularly sensitive to the transforming effect of Tax and T-cell malignancies have been found only when a strong, non-HTLV-I-derived, promoter was used, or after simultaneous expression of *tax* and c-*myc*. Some aspects of the pathology induced by *tax in vivo* may be related to the aberrant expression of a variety of lymphokines, resulting in marked neutrophil infiltration of mesenchymal tumours and increased bone turnover.

4.3.3 *Pathways of Tax-mediated transactivation of cellular genes*

The transforming properties of the Tax protein, demonstrated in transgenic mice, transduced T-cells and transfected fibroblasts (see above) are the result of its ability to induce the expression of a wide variety of cellular genes in addition to the HTLV-I LTR (see Table 8). Tax negatively regulates the expression of β-polymerase, a cellular DNA repair enzyme (Jeang *et al.*, 1990), and the tumour-suppressor genes *p53* (Uittenbogaard *et al.*, 1995) and $p16^{INK4A}$ and represses the tumour-suppressor role (Suzuki *et al.*, 1996).

Transcriptional activation by Tax of these various cellular and viral genes requires the presence of specific target sequences in the promoter DNA. Three different such target sequences, the cyclic AMP-responsive element (CRE), the NF-κB binding site and the serum response element (SRE), are known to mediate the Tax-induced transactivation of most of the cellular genes listed above. Additional, so far unidentified, pathways probably account for the activation of a few other Tax-responsive genes.

Modified CREs are present in the HTLV-I LTR within three 21-bp repeat elements, at least two of which are required for Tax-induced transactivation (Fujisawa *et al.*, 1986; Shimotohno *et al.*, 1986). CRE binds members of the bZIP family of cellular transcription factors which include CRE binding protein (CREB) (Zhao & Giam, 1992; Suzuki *et al.*, 1993), CRE modulator (CREM) (Foulkes *et al.*, 1991), activating transcription factor (ATF) (Hai *et al.*, 1989), Tax-responsive element binding protein (TREB) (Yoshimura *et al.*, 1989) and HEB (21-bp binding proteins) (Béraud *et al.*, 1991). Tax activates transcription from the HTLV-I LTR as well as the CRE-containing promoters of the *c-fos*, *c-egr* and nerve growth factor genes by binding to one or several of these transcription factors and enhancing their interaction with the target DNA (Zhao & Giam, 1992) or altering their DNA-binding specificity (Paca-Uccaralertkun *et al.*, 1994). Tax achieves this by binding to the basic domain of bZIP transcription factors (Baranger *et al.*, 1995; Perini *et al.*, 1995), thus enhancing their dimerization (Wagner & Green, 1993) and stabilizing a complex consisting of DNA, bZIP and Tax (Wagner & Green, 1993; Baranger *et al.*, 1995). As part of this process, Tax also alters the relative affinity

Table 8. Tax-activated cellular genes[a]

Interleukin (IL)-related genes	
IL-2Rα	Inoue *et al.* (1986)
IL-1	Sawada *et al.* (1992)
IL-2	Siekevitz *et al.* (1987)
IL-3	Wolin *et al.* (1993)
IL-6	Yamashita *et al.* (1994)
IL-8	Mori *et al.* (1995)
'Housekeeping' genes	
Vimentin	Lilienbaum *et al.* (1990)
MHC class I	Sawada *et al.* (1990)
Growth-factors/hormone genes	
Granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (GM-CSF)	Miyatake *et al.* (1988)
Nerve growth factor (NGF)	Green (1991)
Transforming growth factor β1 (TGF-β1)	Kim *et al.* (1990)
Tumour necrosis factor α (TNF-α)	Dhib-Jalbut *et al.* (1994)
Tumour necrosis factor β (TNF- β)	Paul *et al.* (1993)
Parathyroid-hormone-related protein	Watanabe *et al.* (1990)
Proenkephalin	Joshi & Dave (1992)
Early response cellular genes	Alexandre *et al.* (1991); Kelly *et al.* (1992)
Cellular oncogenes	
c-*egr*	Fujii *et al.* (1991)
c-*fos*	Fujii *et al.* (1988)
c-*jun*	Fujii *et al.* (1991)
c-*myc*	Duyao *et al.* (1992)
c-*rel*	Li *et al.* (1993)
c-*sis*	Pantazis *et al.* (1987)
Viral promoters	
HTLV long terminal repeat	Sodroski *et al.* (1984); Felber *et al.* (1985)
HIV long terminal repeat	Jeang *et al.* (1988b)
Cytomegalovirus IE enhancer	Moch *et al.* (1992)
SV40 promoter	Fujisawa *et al.* (1988)

[a]Referencing is not exhaustive

of a bZIP protein for different DNA binding sites, thus modifying DNA binding site selection (Perini *et al.*, 1995). This explains the ability of Tax to transactivate a wide range of promoters containing recognition sites for members of the bZIP family. There are, however, subtle differences between the activation of the CRE-related sequences in the HTLV-I LTR and that of cellular CREs: in the case of the viral LTR, Tax binds to unphosphorylated CREB, increases its association with the 21 bp repeats and thus promotes interaction with CREB, an essential component of the transcription factor complex (Chrivia *et al.*, 1993; Kwok *et al.*, 1996). In contrast, Tax does not bind directly to CREB associated with a cellular CRE (Kwok *et al.*, 1996), and phosphorylation of CREB, which is required for its normal activation of cellular CRE-containing promoters

and interaction with CREB (Chrivia *et al.*, 1993), is also necessary for the activation of these cellular promoters by Tax. Rather, by also binding to CREB, Tax promotes its interaction with phosphorylated CREB associated with a cellular CRE (Kwok *et al.*, 1996). Thus, for activation of the viral LTR, Tax is able to bypass a normal control mechanism of this pathway, whereas this control step is still operative in the case of Tax-activated cellular genes.

In a related manner, Tax binds to all members of the NF-κB family of transcription factors to activate transcription (Suzuki *et al.*, 1994). The NF-κB binding site is present in several genes known to be activated by Tax, such as those encoding IL-2Rα, GM-CSF, TNF-β and the HIV LTR. In addition to binding to NF-κB in the nucleus, Tax also interacts with the NF-κB pathway at an earlier, cytoplasmic stage, in a completely different manner. Tax complexes with two proteins, I-κBα and I-κBγ, that are inhibitors of NF-κB. I-κB proteins normally bind to members of the NF-κB family in the cytoplasm and prevent their entry into the nucleus. Following stimulation of cells, I-κB proteins are phosphorylated and the NF-κB/I-κB complex dissociates, allowing the free NF-κB to enter the nucleus. Tax has been shown to bind to I-κBα and I-κBγ and it causes dissociation of NF-κB/I-κB complexes, thus increasing the turnover of NF-κB and its import into the nucleus (Hirai *et al.*, 1994; Suzuki *et al.*, 1995). As in the case of members of the CREB/ATF family, binding of Tax thus mimics the effect of phosphorylation and thus interferes with physiological control mechanisms of these different pathways.

The third target sequence known to be involved in Tax-mediated activation of cellular genes is the SRE. An SRE is found in the promoters of early response genes known to be activated by Tax (Kelly *et al.*, 1992) and interacts with the transcription factor SRF. Tax binds to SRF, including unphosphorylated SRF, and the SRF/Tax complex activates transcription (Fujii *et al.*, 1992).

An additional Tax-responsive sequence, TRE-2, is present in the HTLV-I LTR. TRE-2 alone is not sufficient to mediate a Tax response, but can do so in the presence of one single 21-bp element (Marriott *et al.*, 1990). A 36-kDa zinc finger protein, termed TIF-1 or THP and related to the GLI family of proteins, interacts with TRE-2 (Marriott *et al.*, 1990; Tanimura *et al.*, 1993). Thus, cooperative binding of a CREB/ATF protein (binding to CRE in the 21-bp element) and THP may be required for Tax-mediated activation of this target sequence.

Thus, the pleiotropic effect of Tax on at least three different enhancer sequences is explained by its ability to interact with a variety of different transcription factors or inhibitors. Binding of Tax to these proteins may substitute for modifications such as phosphorylation or dimerization which normally occur in these proteins as a result of intracellular signalling. Different regions in Tax are required for the activation of individual pathways and mutants with specificity for individual pathways have been designed (Smith & Greene, 1990, 1991). There is also evidence that extracellular Tax, released from infected cells, may induce NF-κB-site-containing promoters, such as the IL-2Rα or TNF-β promoter, and thus induce the activation of uninfected cells (Lindholm

et al., 1992; Marriott *et al.*, 1992). However, a role of extracellular Tax in the pathogenesis of ATLL, over and above that of Tax produced within infected cells, is uncertain.

In addition to its role in cellular activation, Tax may be involved in increasing the likelihood of DNA damage in infected cells, possibly by increasing DNA instability (Saggioro *et al.*, 1994) and/or through its inhibitory effect on the expression of the repair enzyme, β-polymerase (Jeang *et al.*, 1990).

4.3.4 *Differences between HTLV-I-transformed T-cells and ATLL cells*

Although the experiments summarized above indicate that *tax* has some transforming potential *in vitro,* as well as *in vivo*, it is clear that HTLV-I-transformed T-cell lines, or T-cells transduced with *tax*, are not representative of ATLL.

Whereas HTLV-I-transformed T-cell lines (either cell lines obtained by co-cultivation of irradiated HTLV-I producer cell lines with fresh human primary T-cells, or non-ATLL cells grown from HTLV-I infected individuals) express viral mRNAs *in vitro*, cell lines originating from ATLL do not (Maeda *et al.*, 1985; Imada *et al.*, 1995). Early experiments suggested that ATLL cells *in vivo* also do not express HTLV-I mRNAs (Franchini *et al.*, 1984). While some expression of viral mRNA in fresh ATLL samples has been seen using RT-PCR (Berneman *et al.*, 1992a; Koralnik *et al.*, 1992b), it is unclear whether this occurred in ATLL cells or other HTLV-I infected T-cells. In-situ hybridization suggested some expression of *tax* mRNA in ATLL cells (Setoyama *et al.*, 1994). However, ATLL-derived cell lines which engraft in SCID mice show no, or reduced, expression of viral mRNAs (Imada *et al.*, 1995).

Leukaemic cells from ATLL patients do not usually grow in the presence of IL-2 (Maeda *et al.*, 1985), but occasionally ATLL cells have been found to respond to IL-2, and grow as permanently IL-2-dependent cell lines, suggesting that at some stage during their development ATLL cells require IL-2 to proliferate (Maeda *et al.*, 1985, 1987).

Primary cultures of ATLL cells, as well as ATLL-derived cell lines, can grow in SCID mice to form tumours with the same phenotypic profile and HTLV-I integration patterns as the ATLL samples from which they were established (Feuer *et al.*, 1993; Kondo *et al.*, 1993; Imada *et al.*, 1995). While uncultured HTLV-I-infected T-cells from a few asymptomatic individuals and those from about one third of TSP/HAM patients will persist in SCID mice, they do not form tumours (Feuer *et al.*, 1993). In contrast to ATLL cells or cell lines, HTLV-I-transformed T-cell lines not derived from ATLL cells will only grow in SCID mice which have been pretreated with antibodies to asialo GM1 (Ishihara *et al.*, 1992; Feuer *et al.*, 1995) to reduce NK cell activity. However, this distinction may not be absolute: untreated animals can be successfully engrafted using increased numbers of an HTLV-I-transformed, non-leukaemic cell line (Ohsugi *et al.*, 1994), while blocking of NK function with monoclonal antibody TM-β1 or the β-chain of the murine IL-2 receptor may enhance the rate of engraftment of fresh ATLL cells. However, taken together, these reports suggest that ATLL cells have a higher tumorigenic potential *in vivo* than HTLV-I-transformed T-cell lines because of their ability to evade NK-mediated cell lysis (Feuer *et al.*, 1995).

Thus, infection of T-cells with HTLV-I may provide some proliferative advantage and oligoclonal expansion, probably related to the pleiotropic activating properties of *tax*. NK-cell activity as well as CTL activity (see Section 4.2.3) may play an important role in limiting the expansion of HTLV-I-infected T-cells at this stage, and progression to ATLL requires a number of additional events. Whereas HTLV-I producer T-cell lines express high levels of the adhesion molecules LFA-1, LFA-3 and ICAM-1, ATLL-derived cell lines show reduced expression of these surface markers (Fukudome *et al.*, 1992). As these molecules play an important role in the recognition of tumour cells by the immune system, it is conceivable that their reduced expression on ATLL cells may facilitate their escape from immunosurveillance. At present, there is no convincing evidence that variation in viral sequences (see Section 4.2.3) will allow the emergence of more 'leukaemogenic' clones of HTLV-I-infected cells.

4.3.5 *The role of other viral and host cell proteins in lymphocyte stimulation and leukaemogenesis*

Apart from Tax, the HTLV-I envelope protein and the recently described $p12^{I}$ protein have been investigated with regard to their potential roles in T-cell stimulation and/or leukaemogenesis. Purified HTLV-I viruses have been reported to stimulate human T-cells via the HTLV-I envelope protein and a CD2/LFA-3-dependent pathway (Gazzolo & Duc Dodon, 1987; Duc Dodon *et al.*, 1989), but the interpretation of this phenomenon remains controversial. Recombinant HTLV-I envelope protein, expressed in a vaccinia virus vector (Cassé *et al.*, 1994) does not induce T-cell proliferation. Whereas a $(YXXL/I)_2$ signalling motif in the cytoplasmic domain of the BLV envelope protein mediates activation of B-lymphocytes *in vitro* (Beaufils *et al.*, 1993), and is required for efficient replication *in vivo* (Willems *et al.*, 1995), the cytoplasmic domain of the HTLV-I envelope has only a truncated (YXXL) motif which appears functionally inactive (Beaufils *et al.*, 1993).

Several adhesion molecules, such as LFA-3, ICAM-1, LFA-1, and the cell surface markers CD28, CD69 and CD5 show increased expression on the surface of HTLV-I-infected (Fukudome *et al.*, 1992; Imai *et al.* 1993) or *tax*-transfected (Chlichlia *et al.*, 1995; Tanaka *et al.*, 1995) cells. Antibodies to CD2 and LFA-3 inhibit the mitogenic activity of HTLV-I-infected T-cell lines (Kimata *et al.*, 1993) and the spontaneous proliferation of PBMCs from HTLV-I-infected asymptomatic carriers or TSP/HAM patients (Höllsberg *et al.*, 1992; Wucherpfennig *et al.*, 1992), suggesting that these molecules contribute to the process of proliferation.

Contrary to this conclusion, results obtained with both the SCID model (see above) and the rabbit model suggest that the potential of HTLV-I-infected cell lines to stimulate lymphocyte proliferation *in vitro* does not necessarily correlate with their leukaemogenic potential *in vivo*. An experiment reported by Leno *et al.* (1995) suggests that the leukaemogenic potential of an HTLV-I-infected T-cell line could be linked to its ability to induce apoptosis, which was demonstrated in thymic cells *in vivo* and peripheral blood T-cells *in vitro,* rather than its ability to induce T-cell stimulation, and that this phenotype is due to a cellular, rather than viral, factor. However, in another report (Seto

& Kumagai, 1993), the leukaemogenic potential of individual cell lines in (B/J × Chbb:HM) F1 rabbits did correlate with their ability to induce leukocytosis *in vivo* in the parental Chbb:HM rabbit strain and this phenotype seemed to be linked to the surface expression of a cellular 65 kDa glycoprotein, the precise role of which remains to be established. While these experiments may help to identify cellular factors promoting the growth of HTLV-I-transformed cell lines in rabbits, they do not necessarily reflect events occurring in human ATLL.

The Tax protein itself has been shown to induce apoptosis in Jurkat cells (Chlichlia *et al.*, 1995), in particular when Tax-expressing Jurkat cells were stimulated via the T-cell receptor. *Tax*-transfected RAT-1 cells are also prone to apoptosis via a BCL-2-dependent pathway when cultured in the absence of serum (Yamada *et al.*, 1994). In RAT-1 cells, *tax* induces apoptosis less efficiently than the cellular oncogenes c-*myc* and c-*fos* and through a different pathway (Fujita & Shiku, 1995). The ability of Tax to induce apoptosis is probably related to its pleiotropic effect on cellular promoters (see above), and reflects an increased susceptibility of activated cells to undergo apoptosis in the absence of essential stimuli. These experiments may not explain the observations reported by Leno *et al.* (1995).

The $p12^{I}$ protein of HTLV-I (Koralnik *et al.* 1992b, 1993) has been shown to cooperate with the E5 protein of bovine papilloma virus in the transformation of C127 mouse cells (Franchini *et al.* 1993) and may thus have oncogenic properties. $p12^{I}$ and E5 share some structural similarity: both proteins localize to the cellular endomembranes and interact with another very hydrophobic protein, the 16 kDa subunit of H+ vacuolar ATPase (Schlegel *et al.*, 1986; Goldstein *et al.*, 1991; Franchini *et al.*, 1993). Both E5 and $p12^{I}$ interact with distinct growth factor receptors. E5 activates the platelet-derived growth factor receptor (Petti *et al.*, 1991; Goldstein *et al.*, 1994) and $p12^{I}$ specifically interacts with the β and γ, but not the α chains of the IL-2R (Mulloy *et al.*, 1994). Possibly, binding of $p12^{I}$ to the IL-2R chains could alter the receptor signalling by inducing their cytoplasmic juxtaposition, an event thought to be crucial in kinase activation and IL-2 signalling (Nelson *et al.*, 1994). In this regard, it is noteworthy that constitutive activation of STAT and JAK3 kinases has been demonstrated in HTLV-I-transformed T-cells (see Section 4.3.2). In fact, constitutive activation of the IL-2R signalling pathway is correlated with IL-2 independence (Migone *et al.*, 1995). The DNA sequence of the HTLV-I $p12^{I}$ gene from 21 HTLV-I positive individuals (7 healthy carriers, 8 TSP/HAM and 6 ATLL) has been found to be highly conserved (Franchini, 1995).

However, the precise role of $p12^{I}$ in T-cells is not yet understood. $p12^{I}$ is not required for the transformation of cord blood lymphocytes *in vitro* (Ratner *et al.*, 1985) and is dispensable for *tax*, *rex* or envelope expression *in vitro* (Roithmann *et al.*, 1994).

In proviral DNA extracted from ATLL, the genes encoding $p13^{II}$ and $p30^{II}$ appear to be subject to frequent mutations leading to premature translational termination codons, suggesting that these proteins might not be essential in maintaining disease (Berneman *et al.*, 1992b; Chou *et al.*, 1995).

4.3.6 *Differences between HTLV-I and HTLV-II*

As discussed in section 2.1, HTLV-I is associated with human leukaemia whereas HTLV-II is not. Section 1.1.7 summarized the differences in genomic structure between HTLV-I and HTLV-II.

It is unlikely that there is a functional homologue of HTLV-I $p12^{I}$ in HTLV-II, but deletions in the region between the HTLV-II *env* gene and the second *tax* exon, which would eliminate expression of any potential homologue of HTLV-I $p12^{I}$, $p13^{II}$ or $p30^{II}$, have no effect on virus production, envelope function or transforming potential *in vitro* (Green *et al.*, 1995). The effect of disrupting the G4 and R3 reading frames of BLV, located in a similar region of the BLV genome but of only limited similarity to HTLV-I $p12^{I}$, $p13^{II}$ or $p30^{II}$ (Alexandersen *et al.*, 1993), is discussed in Sections 1.1.7 and 3.3. In conclusion, it is not clear whether any of the small accessory proteins found only in HTLV-I, e.g., $p21^{I}$, is responsible for the leukaemogenic properties of HTLV-I in humans, and the precise roles of HTLV-I $p12^{I}$, $p13^{II}$ and $p30^{II}$ during in-vivo leukaemogenesis remain to be established.

It is also conceivable that as yet unidentified minor differences in the in-vitro transforming potential between HTLV-I and HTLV-II might translate into a weak oncogenic effect *in vivo* (for example, a long latency period for leukaemia development) for HTLV-I but not for HTLV-II.

5. Summary of Data Reported and Evaluation

5.1 Exposure data

Human T-lymphotropic viruses (HTLV-I and HTLV-II), the only known human *oncornavirinae*, have distinct genetic and structural features. Both HTLV-I and HTLV-II are complex retroviruses. Their genomes encode structural core and envelope proteins, regulatory proteins (Tax and Rex) and several additional proteins which may play an important role in the pathogenesis of the HTLV-I-associated diseases. Several related viruses (known as simian T-lymphotropic viruses; STLVs) have been identified in African and Asian non-human primates, and such primates appear to have been the original sources of the human retroviruses.

Serological detection of specific reactivity to Gag and Env HTLV-I or HTLV-II antigens, confirmed if necessary by western blot, is indicative of current infection. HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection can also be confirmed by amplification of viral sequences by polymerase chain reaction (PCR) from peripheral blood mononuclear cells. Three major clades of HTLV-I with distinct geographical distribution have been distinguished by PCR and sequencing or by restriction fragment length polymorphism. A higher prevalence among women, particularly over the age of 50 years, has been observed in highly endemic areas.

Three modes of transmission have been described for HTLV-I and HTLV-II: mother-to-child transmission, mainly due to breast-feeding beyond six months, sexual trans-

mission predominantly from men to women and transmission by transfusion of cellular blood products and through intravenous drug use.

HTLV-I prevalence varies widely worldwide, with high levels in diverse geographic areas: i.e., southwest Japan, the Caribbean basin, parts of South America, Central and West Africa and parts of Melanesia. Clusters of especially high endemicity occur within these areas. HTLV-I remains endemic among emigrants from these areas.

It is estimated that worldwide between 15 and 20 million individuals are infected by HTLV-I.

Independent of the background of HTLV-I seroprevalence, geographical and ethnic differences in the prevalence of tropical spastic paraparesis/HTLV-I-associated myelopathy (TSP/HAM; a major HTLV-I-associated disease) have been reported. This is a chronic spastic myelopathy that preferentially affects middle-aged women. TSP/HAM may develop shortly after transfusion-acquired HTLV-I infection. Other inflammatory conditions associated with HTLV-I are uveitis, infective dermatitis, polymyositis, alveolitis, arthritis, thyroiditis and Sjögren's syndrome. Various combinations of these conditions may co-exist in the same patient and are often found in patients with TSP/HAM. HTLV-I-infected individuals may have impairment of the immune system, and some have reduced ability to clear *Strongyloides stercoralis*.

HTLV-II is endemic in several African pygmy and Amerindian populations and is epidemic among intravenous drug users in the Americas and parts of Europe. HTLV-II has not been clearly associated with any non-neoplastic human disease.

Control and prevention of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection depend on reduced transmission by the three major routes: perinatal, sexual and parenteral. Perinatal transmission has been greatly reduced in Japan by avoidance of prolonged breast-feeding. Passive and active immunization is effective in animal models but no preventive vaccine is available for humans. A number of countries have introduced universal screening of blood donors to prevent transmission of HTLV-I and HTLV-II and in Japan a decline in the incidence of post-transfusion TSP/HAM has been demonstrated.

5.2 Human carcinogenicity data

Adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma (ATLL) occurs almost exclusively in areas where HTLV-I is endemic, such as Japan, the Caribbean and West Africa. Cases of ATLL described in Europe and the United States have mostly been in immigrants from HTLV-I endemic regions or their offspring. Evidence of HTLV-I infection was originally found in at least 90% of patients with ATLL in endemic regions. Subsequently, HTLV-I has become part of the diagnostic criteria for ATLL. In ATLL, the virus is clonally integrated into the tumour cells. ATLL develops in 2–5% of HTLV-I -infected individuals. Infection early in life appears to be important for the development of ATLL. No environmental cofactor promoting the progression to ATLL has so far been identified.

HTLV-I has been associated with non-ATLL cutaneous T-cell malignancies by a few investigators, but most studies have not found an association. Difficulties in distinguishing cutaneous T-cell lymphomas from ATLL may have contributed to these incon-

sistent findings. Some investigators have detected HTLV-I genome sequences in HTLV-I and HTLV-II-seronegative patients with cutaneous T-cell lymphomas, but this has not been confirmed by others.

HTLV-II antibody has been reported in a few patients with large granular lymphocyte leukaemia, but prevalence surveys and a lack of clonal integration of the virus have not supported an association.

Several case–control studies have found an association between HTLV-I seroprevalence and tumours of the vagina, cervix and liver, but confounding effects and bias could not be excluded.

5.3 Animal carcinogenicity data

In the few studies on HTLV-I infection of animals, no neoplastic disease was demonstrated.

While neoplastic disease has not been induced experimentally in non-human primates by infection with STLV-I, there is strong evidence that 'natural' infection with STLV-I is associated with lymphoid neoplasia in non-human primates. The following evidence supports this hypothesis: lymphoma is the most common malignancy in Old World non-human primates; STLV-I is endemic in Old World non-human primates; the disease in monkeys is very similar to ATLL; STLV-I is very similar biologically, morphologically, physicochemically and molecularly to HTLV-I; and STLV-I has the ability to activate and immortalize lymphocytes in culture. Monoclonally integrated provirus has been identified in all neoplastic tissues from STLV-I-infected non-human primates that have been evaluated.

Bovine leukaemia virus, which belongs to the same family as HTLV-I, is a good model for the study of lymphomas induced by viruses with *tax* and *rex* genes. This virus induces lymphomas in approximately 5% of infected cattle and in all experimentally infected sheep. Unlike HTLV-I-associated lymphomas in humans, all tumours are of B-cell origin.

5.4 Molecular mechanisms of leukaemogenesis

HTLV-I, as well as HTLV-II, is capable of immortalizing human and rabbit T-cells *in vitro*. Transfection of HTLV-I *tax* alone immortalizes and transforms primary human T-cells and transforms cells of fibroblastoid lineage. In transgenic models, HTLV-I *tax* under the control of HTLV-I long terminal repeat induces tumours of mesenchymal origin, whereas lymphomas have so far only been obtained by using a granzyme B promoter to control *tax* expression, or by producing mice transgenic for both c-*myc* and *tax*. Tax activates the expression of several cellular genes which are themselves involved in the control of cell proliferation. Tax achieves this pleiotropic effect by interfering with at least three different classes of transcription factors, at either nuclear or cytoplasmic levels. However, HTLV-I transformed cell lines, although capable of inducing lymphomas in severe combined immunodeficient mice (SCID) under certain conditions, are different from ATLL cells, for the development of which subsequent cellular changes are

required. In keeping with this scenario, clonally expanded HTLV-I-infected T-cell populations can persist *in vivo* for long periods of time without progression to leukaemia. While *tax* is expressed in non-neoplastic T-cell populations, its expression is lost in ATLL cells.

Observations made in *tax*-transgenic mice suggest that cytokines secreted by *tax*-expressing cells are responsible for some aspects of the pathologies observed in these animals; whether this applies to the pathogenesis of ATLL in humans is uncertain. The expression of *tax* during the early stages of leukaemogenesis may interfere with mechanisms of DNA repair by reducing the expression of β-polymerase and *p53*, and increasing chromosomal instability.

HTLV-I and HTLV-II have similar transforming properties *in vitro*. HTLV-I is associated with leukaemia, whereas HTLV-II is not. HTLV-I and HTLV-II differ in some of their small accessory proteins. The role of some of these HTLV-I encoded viral proteins, in particular the small accessory protein p12[I], during the early stages of leukaemogenesis is still uncertain, but in-vitro experiments suggest a possible involvement. There is no indisputable evidence that these accessory proteins are expressed in ATLL cells.

Cellular alterations required during the transition from an HTLV-I-infected T-cell to a malignant ATLL cell are largely undefined, but constitutive activation of signal transduction pathways may play a role. Mutations in several tumour-suppressor genes occur in some ATLL samples and HTLV-I-transformed cell lines and may play a role during tumour progression.

Cytotoxic T-cell (CTL) immunity is directed mainly against the Tax protein and there is evidence that CTLs play a role in killing HTLV-I expressing T-cells, but not ATLL cells as these do not express *tax*. The role of natural killer cells in human HTLV-I infection remains to be established, although such cells limit the growth of HTLV-I transformed human cells in immunodeficient mice. Studies in Japan suggest an association of certain human leukocyte antigen (HLA) haplotypes with TSP/HAM and ATLL. Different genotypes of HTLV-I do not appear to be associated with different diseases.

5.5 Evaluation[I]

There is *sufficient evidence* in humans for the carcinogenicity of HTLV-I.

There is *inadequate evidence* in humans for the carcinogenicity of HTLV-II.

Overall evaluation

HTLV-I is *carcinogenic to humans (Group 1)*.

HTLV-II is *not classifiable as to its carcinogenicity to humans (Group 3)*.

[I]For definition of the italicized terms, see Preamble, pp. 22–25.

6. References

Aboulafia, D.M., Feigal, E., Vranzian, K., Bennett, C., Blattner, W., Moss, A. & Slamon, D. (1993) Human T cell leukemia virus (HTLV-I/II) serodiagnostic testing: disparate results among a cohort of intravenous drug users. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **9**, 1043–1050

Abt, D.A., Marshak, R.R., Kulp, H.W. & Pollock, R.J., Jr (1970) Studies on the relationship between lymphocytosis and bovine leukosis. *Bibl. Haematol.*, **36**, 527–536

Achiron, A., Pinhas-Hamiel, O., Doll, L., Djaldetti, R., Chen, A., Ziv, I., Avni, A., Frankel, G., Melamed, E. & Shohat, B. (1993) Spastic paraparesis associated with human T-lymphotropic virus type I: a clinical, serological, and genomic study in Iranian-born Mashhadi Jews. *Ann. Neurol.*, **34**, 670–675

Adam, E., Kerkhofs, P., Mammerickx, M., Kettmann, R., Burny, A., Droogmans, L. & Willems, L. (1994) Involvement of the cyclic AMP-responsive element binding protein in bovine leukemia virus expression *in vivo*. *J. Virol.*, **68**, 5845–5853

Akagi, T. & Shimotohno, K. (1993) Proliferative response of Tax1-transduced primary human T-cells to anti-CD3 antibody stimulation by an interleukin-2-independent pathway. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 1211–1217

Al, B., Visser, S., van den Hoek, A., van Doornum, G., Coutinho, R. & Huisman, H. (1993) Incidence of HTLV-I/II infection in seronegative high-risk individuals. *J. med. Virol.*, **39**, 260–265

Aldovini, A., De Rossi, A., Feinberg, M.B., Wong-Staal, F. & Franchini, G. (1986) Molecular analysis of a deletion mutant provirus of type I human T-cell lymphotropic virus: evidence for a doubly spliced *x-lor* mRNA. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **83**, 38–42

Alexandersen, S., Carpenter, S., Christensen, J., Storgaard, T., Viuff, B.,Wannemuehler, Y., Belousov, J. & Roth, J.A. (1993) Identification of alternatively spliced mRNAs encoding potential new regulatory proteins in cattle infected with bovine leukemia virus. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 39–52

Alexandre, C., Charnay, P. & Verrier, B. (1991) Transactivation of *Krox-20* and *Krox-24* promoters by the HTLV-I Tax protein through common regulatory elements. *Oncogene*, **6**, 1851–1857

Allain, J.-P., Hodges, W., Einstein, M.H., Geisler, J., Neilly, C., Delaney, S., Hodges, B. & Lee, H. (1992) Antibody to HIV-1, HTLV-I, and HCV in three populations of rural Haitians. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **5**, 1230–1236

Ando, Y., Nakano, S., Saito, K., Shimamoto, I., Ichijo, M., Toyama, T. & Hinuma, Y. (1987) Transmission of adult T-cell leukemia retrovirus (HTLV-I) from mother to child: comparison of bottle- with breast-fed babies. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **78**, 322–324

Ando, Y., Tanigawa, T., Ekuni, Y., Ichijo, M. & Tohyama, T. (1993) Family study of women showing development of antibody to human T-cell leukemia virus I and assessment of the risk of vertical transmission of the virus to their children. *J. Infect.*, **27**, 151–155

Aoki, T., Miyakoshi, H., Koide, H., Yoshida, T., Ishikawa, H., Sugisaki, Y., Mizukoshi, M., Tamura, K., Misawa, H., Hamada, C., Ting, R.C., Robert-Guroff, M. & Gallo, R.C. (1985) Seroepidemiology of human T-lymphotropic retrovirus type I (HTLV-I) in residents of Niigata Prefecture, Japan. Comparative studies by indirect immunofluorescence microscopy and enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay. *Int. J. Cancer*, **35**, 301–306

Arai, E., Chow, K.-C., Li, C.-Y., Tokunaga, M. & Katayama, I. (1994) Differentiation between cutaneous form of adult T cell leukemia/lymphoma and cutaneous T cell lymphoma by in situ hybridization using a human T cell leukemia virus-I DNA probe. *Am. J. Pathol.*, **144**, 15–20

Araki, S., Mochizuki, M., Yamaguchi, K., Watanabe, T., Ono, A., Yoshimura, K., Shirao, M. & Miyata, N. (1993) Familial clustering of human T lymphotropic virus type I uveitis. *Br. J. Ophthalmol.*, **77**, 747–748

Araújo, A. de Q.-C., Afonso, C.R., Schor, D., Leite, A.C. & de Andrada-Serpa, M.J. (1993) Clinical and demographic features of HTLV-I associated myelopathy/tropical spastic paraparesis (HAM/TSP) in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. *Acta neurol. scand.*, **88**, 59–62

Asou, N., Kumagai, T., Uekihara, S., Ishii, M., Sato, M., Sakai, K., Nishimura, H., Yamaguchi, K. & Takatsuki, K. (1986) HTLV-I seroprevalence in patients with malignancy. *Cancer*, **58**, 903–907

Babu, P.G., Gnanamuthu, C., Saraswathi, N.K., Nerurkar, V.R., Yanagihara, R. & John, T.J. (1993) HTLV-I-associated myelopathy in south India (Letter to the Editor). *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **9**, 499–500

Bangham, C.R.M. (1993) Human T-cell leukaemia virus type I and neurological disease. *Curr. Opin. Neurobiol.*, **3**, 773–778

Bangham, C.R.M., Daenke, S., Phillips, R.E., Cruickshank, J.K. & Bell, J.I. (1988) Enzymatic amplification of exogenous and endogenous retroviral sequences from DNA of patients with tropical spastic paraparesis. *EMBO J.*, **7**, 4179–4184

Bangham, C.R.M., Kermode, A.G., Hall, S.E. & Daenke, S. (1996) The cytotoxic T-lymphocyte response to HTLV-I: the main determinant of disease? *Sem. Virol.*, **7**, 41–48

Baranger, A.M., Palmer, C.R., Hamm, M.K., Giebler, H.A., Brauweiler, A., Nyborg, J.K. & Scheparz, A. (1995) Mechanism of DNA-binding enhancement by the human T-cell leukaemia virus transactivator Tax. *Nature*, **376**, 606–608

Barbara, J.A.J. (1994) HTLV-I in multiply transfused patients in Trinidad and Tobago (Letter to the Editor). *Vox Sang.*, **66**, 152

Bartholomew, C., Charles, W., Saxinger, C., Blattner, W., Robert-Guroff, M., Raju, C., Ratan, P., Ince, W., Quamina, D., Basdeo-Maharaj, K. & Gallo, R.C. (1985) Racial and other characteristics of human T cell leukaemia/lymphoma (HTLV-I) and AIDS (HTLV-III) in Trinidad. *Br. med. J.*, **290**, 1243–1246

Bartholomew, C., Edwards, J., Jack, N., Corbin, D., Murphy, J., Cleghorn, F., White, F. & Blattner, W. (1994) Studies on maternal transmission of HTLV-I in patients with adult T-cell leukaemia (ATL) in Trinidad and Tobago (Abstract no. 12). *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 470

Bastian, I.B., Gardner, J., Webb, D. & Gardner, I. (1993) Isolation of a human T-lymphotropic virus type I strain from Australian aboriginals. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 843–851

Batsuuri, J., Dashnyam, B., Maidar, J., Battulga, D., Dorjsuren, D. & Ishida, T. (1993) Absence of human T-lymphotropic retrovirus type I (HTLV-I) in different populations of Mongolia. *Scand. J. infect. Dis.*, **25**, 398–399

Bazarbachi, A., Saal, F., Laroche, L., Flageul, B., Périès, I. & de Thé, H. (1993) HTLV-I provirus and mycosis fungoides. *Science*, **259**, 1470–1471

Bazarbachi, A., Soriano, V., Vallejo, A,. Moudgil, T., Péries, J., de Thé, H. & Gill, P.S. (1995) Mycosis fungoides and Sézary syndrome are not associated with HTLV-I infection: an international study (Abstract no. 3702). *Blood*, **86** (Suppl. 1), 928a

Beaufils, P., Choquet., D., Mamoun, R.Z. & Malissen, B. (1993) The $(YXXL/I)_2$ signalling motif found in the cytoplasmic segments of the bovine leukaemia virus envelope protein and Epstein–Barr virus latent membrane protein 2A can elicit early and late lymphocyte activation events. *EMBO J.*, **12**, 5105–5112

Beilke, M.A., Greenspan, D.L., Impey, A., Thompson, J. & Didier, P.J. (1994) Laboratory study of HIV-1 and HTLV-I/II coinfection. *J. med. Virol.*, **44**, 132–143

Beniashvili, D.S. (1989) An overview of the world literature on spontaneous tumors in non-human primates. *J. med. Primatol.*, **18**, 423–437

Bentrem, D.J., McGovern, E.E., Hammarskjöld, M.-L. & Edlich, R.F. (1994) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) retrovirus and human disease. *J. Emerg. Med.*, **12**, 825–832

Benvenisty, N., Ornitz, D.M., Bennett, G.L., Sahagan, B.G., Kuo, A., Cardiff, R.D. & Leder, P. (1992) Brain tumours and lymphomas in transgenic mice that carry HTLV-I LTR/c-*myc* and Ig/*tax* genes. *Oncogene*, **7**, 2399–2405

Béraud, C., Lombard-Platet, G., Michal,Y. & Jalinot, P. (1991) Binding of the HTLV-I Tax 1 transactivator to the inducible 21 bp enhancer is mediated by the cellular factor HEB1. *EMBO J.*, **10**, 3795–3803

Berneman, Z.N., Gartenhaus, R.B., Reitz, M.S., Jr, Blattner, W.A., Manns, A., Hanchard, B., Ikehara, O., Gallo, R.C. & Klotman, M.E. (1992a) Expression of alternatively spliced human T-lymphotropic virus type I pX mRNA in infected cell lines and in primary uncultured cells from patients with adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma and healthy carriers. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **89**, 3005–3009

Berneman, Z.N., Gartenhaus, R.B., Reitz, M.S., Jr, Klotman, M.E. & Gallo, R.C. (1992b) cDNA sequencing confirms HTLV-I expression in adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma and different sequence variations in *in vivo* and *in vitro*. *Leukemia*, **6** (Suppl. 3), 67S–71S

Bhigjee, A.I., Kelbe, C., Haribhai, H.C., Windsor, I.M., Hoffmann, M.H., Modi, G., Bill, P.L.A., Becker, W.B., Singh, B. & Engelbrecht, S. (1990) Myelopathy associated with human T-cell lymphotropic virus type-I (HTLV-I) in Natal, South Africa. A clinical and investigative study in 24 patients. *Brain*, **113**, 1307–1320

Bhigjee, A.I., Vinsen, C., Windsor, I.M., Gouws, E., Bill, P.L.A. & Tait, D. (1993) Prevalence and transmission of HTLV-I infection in Natal/KwaZulu. *S. Afr. med. J.*, **83**, 665–667

Bieberich, C.J., King, C.M., Tinkle, B.T. & Jay, G. (1993) A transgenic model of transactivation by the Tax protein of HTLV-I. *Virology*, **196**, 309–318

Biggar, R.J., Saxinger, C., Gardiner, C., Collins, W.E., Levine, P.H., Clark, J.W., Nkrumah, F.K. & Blattner, W.A. (1984) Type-I HTLV antibody in urban and rural Ghana, West Africa. *Int. J. Cancer*, **34**, 215–219

Biggar, R.J., Gigase, P.L., Melbye, M., Kestens, L., Sarin, P.S., Bodner, A.J., Demedts, P., Stevens, W.J., Paluku, L., Delacollette, C. & Blattner, W.A. (1985) ELISA HTLV retrovirus antibody reactivity associated with malaria and immune complexes in healthy Africans. *Lancet*, **ii**, 520–523

Biggar, R.J., Neequaye, J.E., Neequaye, A.R., Ankra-Badu, G.A., Levine, P.H., Manns, A., Taylor, M., Drummond, J. & Waters, D. (1993) The prevalence of antibodies to the human T lymphotropic virus (HTLV) in Ghana, West Africa. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **9**, 505–511

Biggar, R.J., Taylor, M.E., Neel, J.V., Hjelle, B., Levine, P.H., Black, F.L., Shaw, G.M., Sharp, P.M. & Hahn, B.H. (1996) Genetic variants of human T-lymphotropic virus type II in American Indian groups. *Virology*, **216**, 166–173

Bills, N.D., Hinrichs, S.H., Morgan, R. & Clifford, A.J. (1992) Delayed tumor onset in transgenic mice fed a low-folate diet. *J. natl Cancer Inst.*, **84**, 332–337

Black, A.C., Ruland, C.T., Luo, J., Bakker, A., Fraser, J.K. & Rosenblatt, J.D. (1994a) Binding of nuclear proteins to HTLV-II *cis*-acting repressive sequence (CRS) RNA correlates with CRS function. *Virology*, **200**, 29–41

Black, F.L., Biggar, R.J., Neel, J.V., Maloney, E.M. & Waters, D.J. (1994b) Endemic transmission of HTLV type II among Kayapo Indians of Brazil. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 1165–1171

Blank, A., Yamaguchi, K., Blank, M., Zaninovic, V., Sonoda, S. & Takatsuki, K. (1993) Six Colombian patients with adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma. *Leuk. Lymph.*, **9**, 407–412

Blattner, W.A. & Gallo, R.C. (1994) Epidemiology of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection. In: Takatsuki, K., ed., *Adult T-cell Leukaemia*, Oxford, Oxford University Press, pp. 45–90

Blattner, W.A., Gibbs, W.N., Saxinger, C., Robert-Guroff, M., Clark, J., Lofters, W., Hanchard, B., Campbell, M. & Gallo, R.C. (1983) Human T-cell leukemia/lymphoma virus-associated lymphoreticular neoplasia in Jamaica. *Lancet*, **ii**, 61–64

Blattner, W.A., Nomura, A., Clark, J.W., Ho, G.Y.F., Nakao, Y., Gallo, R.C. & Robert-Guroff, M. (1986) Modes of transmission and evidence for viral latency from studies of human T-cell lymphotrophic virus type I in Japanese migrant populations in Hawaii. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **83**, 4895–4898

Blattner, W.A., Saxinger, C., Riedel, D., Hull, B., Taylor, G., Cleghorn, F., Gallo, R.C., Blumberg, B. & Bartholomew, C. (1990) A study of HTLV-I and its associated risk factors in Trinidad and Tobago. *J. acquir. immun. Defic. Syndr.*, **3**, 1102–1108

Blomberg, J., Moestrup, T., Frimand, J., Hansson, B.-G., Krogsgaard, K., Grillner, L. & Nordenfelt, E. (1994) HTLV-I and -II in intravenous drug users from Sweden and Denmark. *Scand. J. infect. Dis.*, **26**, 23–26

Boeri, E., Abecasis, C., Varnier, O.E. & Franchini, G. (1995) Analysis of HTLV-I *env* gene sequence from an Italian polytransfused patient: evidence for a Zairian HTLV-I in Sicily. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **11**, 649–651

Bohn Christiansen, C., Wantzin, P. & Dickmeiss, E. (1995) Prevalence of antibodies to HTLV-I/II in high-risk patients and blood donors in Denmark (Letter to the Editor). *Vox Sang.*, **68**, 63–64

Bolton, W.V., Best, S.J., Davis, A.R., Kenrick, K.G. & Wylie, B.R. (1994) The first Australian case of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II infection (Letter to the Editor). *Med. J. Aust.*, **161**, 451

Bonis, J., Baillou, A., Barin, F., Verdier, M., Janvier, B. & Denis, F. (1993) Discrimination between human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I and II (HTLV-I and HTLV-II) infections by using synthetic peptides representing an immunodominant region of the core protein (p19) of HTLV-I and HTLV-II. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **31**, 1481–1485

Bosselut, R., Duvall, J.F., Gégonne, A., Bailly, M., Hémar, A., Brady, J. & Ghysdael, J. (1990) The product of the c-*ets*-1 proto-oncogene and the related Ets2 protein act as transcriptional activators of the long terminal repeat of human T cell leukemia virus HTLV-I. *EMBO J.*, **9**, 3137–3144

Bosselut, R., Lim, F., Romond, P.-C., Frampton, J., Brady, J. & Ghysdael, J. (1992) Myb protein binds to multiple sites in the human T cell lymphotropic virus type I long terminal repeat and transactivates LTR-mediated expression. *Virology*, **186**, 764–769

Bouzas, M.B., Zapiola, I., Quiruelas, S., Gorvein, D., Panzita, A., Rey, J., Carnese, F.P., Corral, R., Perez, C., Zala, C., Gallo, D., Hanson, C.V. & Muchinik, G. (1994) HTLV type I and HTLV type II infection among Indians and natives from Argentina. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 1567–1571

Brabin, L., Brabin, B.J., Doherty, R.R., Gust, I.D., Alpers, M.P., Fujino, R., Imai, J. & Hinuma, Y. (1989) Patterns of migration indicate sexual transmission of HTLV-I infection in non-pregnant women in Papua New Guinea. *Int. J. Cancer*, **44**, 59–62

Brennan, M., Runganga, J., Barbara, J.A.J., Contreras, M., Tedder, R.S., Garson, J.A., Tuke, P.W., Mortimer, P.P., McAlpine, L. & Tosswill, J.H.C. (1993) Prevalence of antibodies to human T cell leukaemia/lymphoma virus in blood donors in north London. *Br. med. J.*, **307**, 1235–1239

Brodine, S.K., Hyams, K.C., Molgaard, C.A., Ito, S.I., Thomas, R.J., Roberts, C.R., Golbeck, A.L., Oldfield, E.C., III & Blattner, W.A. (1995) The risk of human T cell leukemia virus and viral hepatitis infection among US Marines stationed in Okinawa, Japan. *J. infect. Dis.*, **171**, 693–696

Bunker, C.B., Whittaker, S, Luzzatto, L., Gore, M.E., Rustin, M.H.A., Smith, N.P. & Levene, G.M. (1990) Indolent cutaneous prodrome of fatal HTLV-I infection (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **i**, 426

Burny, A. & Mammerickx, M., eds (1987) *Enzootic Bovine Leukosis and Bovine Leukemia Virus*, Boston, Martinus Nijhoff Publishing

Burny, A., Willems, L., Callebaut, I., Adam, E., Cludts, I., Dequiedt, F., Droogmans, L. Grimonpont, C., Kerkhofs, P., Mammerickx, M., Portetelle, D., Van den Broeke, A. & Kettmann, R. (1994) Bovine leukaemia virus: biology and mode of transformation. In: Minson, A.C., Neil, J.C. & McRae, M.A., eds, *Viruses and Cancer*, Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, pp. 213–234

Busch, M.P., Laycock, M., Kleinman, S.H., Wages, J.W., Jr, Calabro, M., Kaplan, J.E., Khabbaz, R.F., Hollingsworth, C.G. and the Retrovirus Epidemiology Donor Study (1994) Accuracy of supplementary serologic testing for human T-lymphotropic virus types I and II in US blood donors. *Blood*, **83**, 1143–1148

Cabrera, M.E., Labra, S., Catovsky, D., Ford, A.M., Colman, S.M., Greaves, M.F. & Matutes, E. (1994) HTLV-I positive adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma (ATLL) in Chile. *Leukemia*, **8**, 1763–1767

Cann, A.J. & Chen, I.S.Y. (1990) Human T-cell leukemia virus Types I and II. In: Fields, B.N. & Knipe, D.R., eds, *Virology*, New York, Raven Press, pp. 1501–1527

Cann, A.J. & Chen, I.S.Y. (1996) Human T-cell leukemia virus types I and II. In: Fields, B.N., Knipe, D.M., Howley, P.M., Chanock, R.M., Melnick, J.L., Monath, T.P., Roizman, B. & Straus, S.E., eds, *Fields Virology*, 3rd Ed., Vol. 2, Philadelphia, Lippincott-Raven Publishers, pp. 1849–1880

Cann, A.J., Rosenblatt, J.D., Wachsman, W., Shah, N.P. & Chen, I.S.Y. (1985) Identification of the gene responsible for human T-cell leukaemia virus transcriptional regulation. *Nature*, **318**, 571–574

Capésius, C., Saal, F., Maero, E., Bazarbachi, A., Lasneret, J., Laroche, L., Gessain, A., Hojman, F. & Périés, J. (1991) No evidence for HTLV-I infection in 24 cases of French and Portuguese mycosis fungoides and Sézary syndrome (as seen in France). *Leukemia*, **5**, 416–419

Cartier, L., Castillo, J.L., Cabrera, M.E., Araya, F., Matutes, E., Ford, A.M. & Greaves, M.F. (1995) HTLV-I positive progressive spastic paraparesis (TSP) associated with a lymphoid disorder in three Chilean patients. *Leuk. Lymph.*, **17**, 459–464

Cassé, H., Girerd, Y., Gazzolo, L. & Duc Dodon, M. (1994) Critical involvement of human T-cell leukemia virus type I virions in mediating the viral mitogenic effect. *J. gen. Virol.*, **75**, 1909–1916

Catovsky, D., Rose, M., Goolden, A.W.G., White, J.M., Bourikas, G., Brownell, A.I., Blattner, W.A., Greaves, M.F., Galton, D.A.G., McCluskey, D.R., Lampert, I., Ireland, R., Bridges, J.M. & Gallo, R.C. (1982) Adult T-cell lymphoma-leukaemia in blacks from the West Indies. *Lancet*, **i**, 639–643

Cavrois, M., Gessain, A., Wain-Hobson, S. & Wattel, E. (1996) Proliferation of HTLV-I infected circulating cells *in vivo* in all asymptomatic carriers and patients with TSP/HAM. *Oncogene* (in press)

Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (1992) Update: serologic testing for human T-lymphotropic virus type I. United States 1989 and 1990. *Morbid. Mortal. Wkly Rep.*, **41**, 259–262

Cereseto, A., Diella, F., Mulloy, J.C., Cara, A., Michieli, P., Grassmann, R., Franchini, G. & Klotman, M.E. (1996) p53 functional impairment and high $p21^{waf1/cip1}$ expression in human T-cell lymphotropic/leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I) transformed T-cells. *Blood* (in press)

Cevallos, R., Barberis, L., Evans, L., Barriga, J., Verdier, M., Bonis, J., Leonard, G. & Denis, F. (1990) HIV-1, HIV-2 and HTLV-I seroprevalence surveys in continental Ecuador and Galapagos (Letter to the Editor). *AIDS*, **4**, 1300–1301

Chadburn, A., Athan, E., Wieczorek, R. & Knowles, D.M. (1991) Detection and characterization of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) associated T-cell neoplasms in an HTLV-I nonendemic region by polymerase chain reaction. *Blood*, **77**, 2419–2430

Chavance, M. & Fréry, N. (1993) Re: 'Declining seroprevalence and transmission of HTLV-I in Japanese families who emigrated to Hawaii' (Letter to the Editor). *Am. J. Epidemiol.*, **138**, 898–900

Chavance, M., Fréry, N., Valette, I., Monplaisir, N. & Schaffar, L. (1989) Cohort effect of HTLV-I seroprevalence in southern Japan (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 1337

Chen, I.S.Y., Quan, S.G. & Golde, D.W. (1983) Human T-cell leukemia virus type II transforms normal human lymphocytes. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **80**, 7006–7009

Chen, Y.-C., Wang, C.-H., Su, I.-J., Hu, C.-Y., Chou, M.-J., Lee, T.-H., Lin, D.-T., Chung, T.-Y., Liu, C.-H. & Wang, C.-S. (1989) Infection of human T-cell leukemia virus type I and development of human T-cell leukemia/lymphoma in patients with hematological neoplasms: a possible linkage to blood transfusion. *Blood*, **74**, 388–394

Chen, Y.-M., Lee, T.-H., Wiktor, S.Z., Shaw, G.M., Murphy, E.L., Blattner, W.A. & Essex, M. (1990) Type-specific antigens for serological discrimination of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection. *Lancet*, **336**, 1153–1155

Chen, C.-J., Hsieh, S.-F. & Yang, C.-S. (1994) Seroepidemiology of human T-lymphotropic virus type I infection among intravenous drug abusers in Taiwan. *J. med. Virol.*, **42**, 264–267

Chen, Y.-X., Ikeda, S., Mori, H., Hata, T., Tsukasaki, K., Momita, S., Yamada, Y., Kamihira, S., Mine, M. & Tomonaga, M. (1995) Molecular detection of pre-ATL state among healthy HTLV-I carriers in an endemic area of Japan. *Int. J. Cancer*, **60**, 798–801

Chironna, M., Quarto, M., Sabato, V. & De Mattia, D. (1994) HTLV-I infection in a thalassemic patient from Apulia (southern Italy) (Letter to the Editor). *Vox Sang.*, **67**, 321–322

Chlichlia, K., Moldenhauer, G., Daniel, P.T., Busslinger, M., Gazzolo, L., Schirrmacher, V. & Khazaie, K. (1995) Immediate effects of reversible HTLV-1 *tax* function: T-cell activation and apoptosis. *Oncogene*, **10**, 269–277

Chou, K.S., Okayama, A., Tachibana, N., Lee, T.-H. & Essex, M. (1995) Nucleotide sequence analysis of full-length human T-cell leukemia virus type I from adult T-cell leukemia cells: a prematurely terminated pX open reading frame II. *Int. J. Cancer*, **60**, 701–706

Chrivia, J.C., Kwok, R.P., Lamb, N., Hagiwara, M., Montminy, M.R. & Goodman, R.H. (1993) Phosphorylated CREB binds specifically to the nuclear protein CBP. *Nature*, **365**, 855–859

Cimarelli, A., Duclos, C.A., Gessain, A., Cattaneo, E., Casoli, C., Biglione, M., Mauclère, P. & Bertazzoni, U. (1995) Quantification of HTLV-II proviral copies by competitive polymerase chain reaction in peripheral blood mononuclear cells of Italian injecting drug users, central Africans, and Amerindians. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **10**, 198–204

Ciminale, V., Pavlakis, G.N., Derse, D., Cunningham, C.P. & Felber, B.K. (1992) Complex splicing in the human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV) family of retroviruses: novel mRNAs and proteins produced by HTLV type I. *J. Virol.*, **66**, 1737–1745

Ciminale, V., D'Agostino, D.M., Zotti, L., Franchini, G., Felber, B.K. & Chieco-Bianchi, L. (1995) Expression and characterization of proteins produced by mRNAs spliced into the X region of the human T-cell leukemia/lymphotropic virus type II. *Virology*, **209**, 445–456

Clark, J., Saxinger, C., Gibbs, W.N., Lofters, W., Lagranade, L., Deceulaer, K., Ensroth, A., Robert-Guroff, M., Gallo, R.C. & Blattner, W.A. (1985a) Seroepidemiologic studies of human T-cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I in Jamaica. *Int. J. Cancer*, **36**, 37–41

Clark, J.W., Robert-Guroff, M., Ikehara, O., Henzan, E. & Blattner, W.A. (1985b) Human T-cell leukemia-lymphoma virus type I and adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma in Okinawa. *Cancer Res.*, **45**, 2849–2852

Clark, J.W., Gurgo, C., Franchini, G., Gibbs, W.N., Lofters, W., Neuland, C., Mann, D., Saxinger, C., Gallo, R.C. & Blattner, W.A. (1988) Molecular epidemiology of HTLV-I-associated non-Hodgkin's lymphomas in Jamaica. *Cancer*, **61**, 1477–1482

Cleghorn, F., Charles, W., Blattner, W.A. & Bartholomew, C. (1990) Adult T-cell leukemia in Trinidad and Tobago. In: Blattner, W.A., ed., *Human Retrovirology: HTLV*, New York, Raven Press, pp. 185–190

Cockerell, G.L., Weiser, M.G., Rovnak, J., Wicks-Beard, B., Roberts, B., Post, A., Chen, I.S.Y. & Lairmore, M.D. (1991) Infectious transmission of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II in rabbits. *Blood*, **78**, 1532–1537

Coffin, J.M. (1996) Retroviridae: the viruses and their replication. In: Fields, B.N., Knipe, P.M., Howley, P.M., Chanock, R.M., Melnick, J.L., Monath, T.P. & Roizman, B., eds, *Fields Virology*, 3rd Ed., Vol. 2, Philadelphia, Lippincott-Raven Publishers, pp. 1767–1847

Cossen, C., Hagens, S., Fukuchi, R., Forghani, B., Gallo, D. & Ascher, M. (1992) Comparison of six commercial human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) enzyme immunoassay kits for detection of antibody to HTLV-I and -II. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **30**, 724–725

Coste, J., Lemaire, J.-M., Couroucé, A.-M., the Retrovirus Study Group of the French Society of Blood Transfusion & Canavaggio, M. (1993) Human T-lymphotropic virus (HTLV) type I and II: seroprevalence among intravenous drug users in continental France. *AIDS*, **7**, 440–441

Couroucé, A.-M., Pillonel, J., Lemaire, J.-M., Maniez, M. & Brunet, J.-B. (1993) Seroepidemiology of HTLV-I/II in universal screening of blood donations in France. *AIDS*, **7**, 841–847

Cruickshank, J.K., Rudge, P., Dalgleish, A.G., Newton, M., McLean, B.N., Barnard, R.O., Kendall, B.E. & Miller, D.H. (1989) Tropical spastic paraparesis and human T cell lymphotropic virus type I in the United Kingdom. *Brain*, **112**, 1057–1090

Cruickshank, J.K., Corbin, D.O.C., Bucher, B. & Vernant, J.C. (1992) HTLV-I and neurological disease. *Ballière's clin. Neurol.*, **1**, 61–81

Dada, A.J., Oyewole, F., Onofowokan, R., Nasidi, A., Harris, B., Levin, A., Diamondstone, L., Quinn, T.C. & Blattner, W.A. (1993) Demographic characteristics of retroviral infections (HIV-1, HIV-2, and HTLV-I) among female professional sex workers in Lagos, Nigeria. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **6**, 1358–1363

Daenke, S., Parker, C.E., Niewiesk, S., Newsom-Davis, J., Nightingale, S. & Bangham, C.R.M. (1994) Spastic paraparesis in a patient carrying defective human T cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I) provirus sequences but lacking a humoral or cytotoxic T cell response to HTLV-I (Letter to the Editor). *J. infect. Dis.*, **169**, 941–943

Daenke, S., Kermode, A.G., Hall, S.E., Taylor, G., Weber, J., Nightingale, S. & Bangham, C.R.M. (1996) High activated and memory cytotoxic T-cell responses to HTLV-I in healthy carriers and patients with tropical spastic paraparesis. *Virology*, **217**, 139–146

Dalakas, M.C. (1993) Retroviruses and inflammatory myopathies in humans and primates. *Ballière's clin. Neurol.*, **2**, 659–691

Dalekos, G.N., Zervou, E., Karabini, F., Elisaf, M., Bourantas, K. & Siamopoulos, K.C. (1995) Prevalence of antibodies to human T-lymphotropic virus types I and II in volunteer blood donors and high-risk groups in northwestern Greece. *Transfusion*, **35**, 503–506

Dalgleish, A., Richardson, J., Matutes, E., Cruickshank, K., Newell, A., Sinclair, A., Thorpe, R., Brasher, M., Weber, J., Catovsky, D. & Rudge, P. (1988) HTLV-I infection in tropical spastic paraparesis: lymphocyte culture and serological response. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **4**, 475–485

Davidson, M., Kaplan, J.E., Hartley, T.M., Lairmore, M.D. & Lanier, A.P. (1990) Prevalence of HTLV-I in Alaska Natives (Letter to the Editor). *J. infect. Dis.*, **161**, 359–360

Dekaban, G., Oger, J.J.F., Foti, D., Fing, E.E., Waters, D.J., Picard, F.J., Arp, J., Werker, D. & Rice, G.P.A. (1994) HTLV-I infection associated with disease in aboriginal Indians from British Colombia: a serological and PCR analysis. *Clin. diagn. Virol.*, **2**, 67–78

Delaporte, E., Peeters, M., Simoni, M. & Piot, P. (1989a) HTLV-I infection in western equatorial Africa (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 1226

Delaporte, E., Peeters, M., Durand, J.-P., Dupont, A., Schrijvers, D., Bedjabaga, L., Honoré, C., Ossari, S., Trebucq, A., Josse, R. & Merlin, M. (1989b) Seroepidemiological survey of HTLV-I infection among randomized populations of western central African countries. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **2**, 410–413

Delaporte, E., Monplaisir, N., Louwagie, J., Peeters, M., Martin-Prével, Y., Louis, J.-P., Trebucq, A., Bedjabaga, L., Ossari, S., Honoré, C., Larouzé, B., d'Auriol, L., Van der Goen, G. & Piot, P. (1991) Prevalence of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection in Gabon, Africa. Comparison of the serological and PCR results. *Int. J. Cancer*, **49**, 373–376

Delaporte, E., Klotz, F., Peeters, M., Martin-Prevel, Y., Bedjabaga, L., Larouzé, B., Nguembi-Mbina, C., Walter, P. & Piot, P. (1993) Non-Hodgkin lymphoma in Gabon and its relation to HTLV-I. *Int. J. Cancer*, **53**, 48–50

Delaporte, E., Buvé, A., Nzila, N., Goeman, J., Dazza, M.-C., Henzel, D., Heyward, W., St-Louis, M., Piot, P. & Laga, M. (1995) HTLV-I infection among prostitutes and pregnant women in Kinshasa, Zaire: how important is high-risk sexual behavior? *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **8**, 511–515

Del Mistro, A., Chotard, J., Hall, A.J., Fortuin, M., Whittle, H., De Rossi, A. & Chieco-Bianchi, L. (1994) HTLV-I/II seroprevalence in The Gambia: a study of mother-child pairs. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 617–620

Denic, S., Nolan, P., Doherty, J,. Garson, J., Tuke, P. & Tedder, R. (1990) HTLV-I infection in Iraq (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **336**, 1135–1136

Depelchin, A., Letesson, J., Lostrie, N., Mammerickx, M., Portetelle, D. & Burny, A. (1989) Bovine leukemia virus (BLV)-infected B cells express a marker similar to the CD5 T-cell marker. *Immunol. Lett.*, **20**, 69–76

Dequiedt, F., Kettmann, R., Burny, A. & Willems, L. (1995) Mutations in the p53 tumor-suppressor gene are frequently asociated with bovine leukemia virus-induced leukemogenesis in cattle but not in sheep. *Virology*, **209**, 676–683

Derse, D., Mikovits, J., Polianova, M., Felber, B.K. & Ruscetti, F. (1995) Virions released from cells transfected with a molecular clone of human T-cell leukemia virus type I give rise to primary and secondary infections of T cells. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 1907–1912

Dezzutti, C.S., Rudolph, D.L., Roberts, C.R. & Lal, R.B. (1993) Characterization of human T-lymphotropic virus type I- and II-infected T-cell lines: antigenic, phenotypic, and genotypic analysis. *Virus Res.*, **29**, 59–70

Dhib-Jalbut, S., Hoffman, P.M., Yamabe, T., Sun, D., Xia, J., Eisenberg, H., Bergey, G. & Ruscetti, F.W. (1994) Extracellular human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I Tax protein induces cytokine production in adult human microglial cells. *Ann. Neurol.*, **36**, 787–790

Dimmock, C.K., Ward, W.H. & Trueman, K.F. (1990) Lymphocyte subpopulations in sheep with lymphosarcoma resulting from experimental infection with bovine leukaemia virus. *Immunol. Cell Biol.*, **68**, 45–49

Dixon, A.C., Yanagihara, E.T., Kwock, D.W. & Nakamura, J.M. (1989) Strongyloidiasis associated with human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I infection in a nonendemic area. *West. J. Med.*, **151**, 410–413

Djilali, S. & Parodi, A.-L. (1989) The BLV-induced leukemia-lymphosarcoma complex in sheep. *Vet. Immunol. Immunopathol.*, **22**, 233–244

Djilali, S., Parodi, A.-L., Levy, D. & Cockerell, G.L. (1987) Development of leukemia and lymphosarcoma induced by bovine leukemia virus in sheep. A hematopathological study. *Leukemia*, **1**, 777–781

Domingues, R.B., Muniz, M.R., Pinho, J.R.R., Bassit, L., Jorge, M.L.C., Saez Alquezar, A., Marchiori, P.E., Chamone, D.F. & Scaff, M. (1995) Human T lymphotropic virus type I-associated myelopathy/tropical spastic paraparesis in São Paulo, Brazil. *Clin. infect. Dis.*, **20**, 1540–1542

Donegan, E., Lee, H., Operskalski, E.A., Shaw, G.M., Kleinman, S.H., Busch, M.P., Stevens, C.E., Schiff, E.R., Nowicki, M.J., Hollingsworth, C.G., Mosley, J.W. & the Transfusion Safety Study Group (1994) Transfusion transmission of retroviruses: human T-lymphotropic virus types I and II compared with human immunodeficiency virus type 1. *Transfusion*, **34**, 478–483

Dube, D.K., Sherman, M.P., Saksena, N.K., Bryz-Gornia, V., Mendelson, J., Love, J., Arnold, C.B., Spicer, T., Dube, S., Glaser, J.B., Williams, A.E., Nishimura, M., Jacobsen, S., Ferrer, J.F., Del Pino, N., Quiruelas, S. & Poiesz, B.J. (1993) Genetic heterogeneity in human T-cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type II. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 1175–1184

Duc Dodon, M., Bernard, A. & Gazzolo, L. (1989) Peripheral T-lymphocyte activation by human T-cell leukemia virus type I interferes with the CD2 but not with the CD3/TCR pathway. *J. Virol.*, **63**, 5413–5419

Duenas-Barajas, E., Bernal, J.E., Vaught, D.R., Nerurkar, V.R., Sarmiento, P., Yanagihara, R. & Gajdusek, D.C. (1993) Human retroviruses in Amerindians of Colombia: high prevalence of human T cell lymphotropic virus type II infection among the Tunebo Indians. *Am. J. trop. Med. Hyg.*, **49**, 657–663

Duggan, D.B., Ehrlich, G.D., Davey, F.P., Kwok, S., Sninsky, J., Goldberg, J., Baltrucki, L. & Poiesz, B.J. (1988) HTLV-I-induced lymphoma mimicking Hodgkin's disease. Diagnosis by polymerase chain reaction amplification of specific HTLV-I sequences in tumor DNA. *Blood*, **71**, 1027–1032

Dumas, M., Houinato, D., Verdier, M., Zohoun, T., Josse, R., Bonis, J., Zohoun, I., Massougbodji, A. & Denis, F. (1991) Seroepidemiology of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I/II in Benin (West Africa). *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **7**, 447–451

Duyao, M.P., Kessler, D.J., Spicer, D.B. & Sonenshein, G.E. (1992) Transactivation of the murine *c-myc* gene by HTLV-I *tax* is mediated by NFκB. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **8**, 752–754

Eble, B.E., Busch, M.P., Guiltinan, A.M., Khayam-Bashi, H. & Murphy, E.L. (1993) Determination of human T lymphotropic virus type by polymerase chain reaction and correlation with risk factors in northern California blood donors. *J. infect. Dis.*, **167**, 954–957

Edouard, E., Legrand, E., Astier-Gin, T., Dalibart, R., Geoffre, S., Dalbon, P., Guillemain, B. & Londos-Gagliardi, D. (1994) Characterization of monoclonal antibodies directed against the gp46 of human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Leukemia*, **8** (Suppl. 1), S60–S64

Eguchi, K., Matsuoka, N., Ida, H., Nakashima, M., Sakai, M., Sakito, S., Kawakami, A., Terada, K., Shimada, H., Kawabe, Y., Fukuda, T., Sawada, T. & Nagataki, S. (1992) Primary Sjögren's syndrome with antibodies to HTLV-I: clinical and laboratory features. *Ann. rheum. Dis.*, **51**, 769–776

Ehrlich, G.D., Greenberg, S. & Abbott, M.A. (1990) Detection of human T-cell lymphoma/-leukemia viruses. In: Innis, M.A., Gelfand, D.H., Sninsky, J.J. & White, T.J., eds, *PCR Protocols: A Guide to Methods and Applications*, San Diego, CA, Academic Press, pp. 324–336

Eiraku, N., Monken, C., Kubo, T., Zhu, S.W., Rios, M., Bianco, C., Hjelle, B., Nagashima, K. & Hall, W.W. (1995) Nucleotide sequence and restriction fragment length polymorphism analysis of the long terminal repeat of human T-cell leukemia virus type II. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **11**, 625–636

Eiraku, N., Novoa, P., Da Costa Ferreira, M., Monken, C., Ishak, R., Da Costa Ferreira, O., Zhu, S.W., Lorenco, R., Ishak, M., Azvedo, V., Guerreiro, J., Pombo de Oliveira, M., Loureiro, P., Hammerschlak, N., Ijichi, S. & Hall, W.W. (1996) Identification and characterization of a new and distinct molecular subtype of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II. *J. Virol.*, **70**, 1481–1492

El-Farrash, M.A., Badr, M.F., Hawas, S.A., El-Nashar, N.M., Imai, J., Komoda, H. & Hinuma, Y. (1988) Sporadic carriers of human T-lymphotropic virus type I in northern Egypt. *Microbiol. Immunol.*, **32**, 981–984

Farouqi, B., Yahyaoui, M., Alaoui, F.M., Noraz, N., Sekkat, S., Chkili, T., Desgrange, C. & Benslimane, A. (1992) Establishment of T-lymphoid cell lines from Morroccan patients with tropical spastic paraparesis. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **8**, 1209–1213

Felber, B.K., Paskalis, H., Kleinman-Ewing, C., Wong-Staal, F. & Pavlakis, G.N. (1985) The pX protein of HTLV-I is a transcriptional activator of its long terminal repeats. *Science*, **229**, 675–679

Ferreira, O.C., Jr, Vaz, R.S., Carvalho, M.B., Guerra, C., Fabron, A.L., Rosemblit, J. & Hamerschlak, N. (1995) Human T-lymphotropic virus type I and type II infections and correlation with risk factors in blood donors from São Paulo, Brazil. *Transfusion*, **35**, 258–263

Feuer, G., Zack, J.A., Harrington, W.J., Jr, Valderama, R., Rosenblatt, J.D., Wachsman, W., Baird, S.M. & Chen, I.S.Y. (1993) Establishment of human T-cell leukemia virus type I T-cell lymphomas in severe combined immunodeficient mice. *Blood*, **82**, 722–731

Feuer, G., Stewart, S.A., Baird, S.M., Lee, F., Feuer, R. & Chen, I.S.Y. (1995) Potential role of natural killer cells in controlling tumorigenesis by human T-cell leukemia viruses. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 1328–1333

Figueroa, J.P., Morris, J., Brathwaite, A., Ward, E., Peruga, A., Hayes, R., Vermund, S.H. & Blattner, W. (1995) Risk factors for HTLV-I among heterosexual STD clinic attenders. *J. Acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **9**, 81–88

Foil, L.D. & Issel, C.J. (1991) Transmission of retroviruses by arthropods. *Annu. Rev. Entomol.*, **36**, 355–381

Fossum, C., Burny, A., Portetelle, D., Mammerickx, M. & Morein, B. (1988) Detection of T and B cells with lectins and antibodies in healthy and bovine leukemia virus-infected cattle. *Vet. Immunol. Immunopathol.*, **18**, 269–278

Fouchard, N., Flageul, B., Bagot, M., Avril, M.-F., Hermine, O., Sigaux, F., Merle-Beral, H., Troussard, X., Delfraissy, J.-F., de Thé, G. & Gessain, A. (1995) Lack of evidence of HTLV-I/II infection in T CD8 malignant or reactive lymphoproliferative disorders in France: a serological and/or molecular study of 169 cases. *Leukemia*, **9**, 2087–2092

Foulkes, N.S., Borrelli, E. & Sassone-Corsi, P. (1991) CREM gene: use of alternative DNA-binding domains generates multiple antagonists of cAMP-induced transcription. *Cell*, **64**, 739–749

Franchini, G. (1995) Molecular mechanisms of human T-cell leukemia/lymphotropic virus type I infection. *Blood*, **86**, 3619–3639

Franchini, G., Wong-Staal, F. & Gallo, R.C. (1984) Human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV-I) transcripts in fresh and cultured cells of patients with adult T-cell leukemia. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **81**, 6207–6211

Franchini, G., Mulloy, J.C., Koralnik, I.J., Lo Menico, A., Sparkowski, J.J., Andresson, T., Goldstein, D.J. & Schlegel, R. (1993) The human T-cell leukemia/lymphotropic virus type I $p12^{I}$ protein cooperates with the E5 oncoprotein of bovine papillomavirus in cell transformation and binds the 16-kilodalton subunit of the vacuolar H^+ ATPase. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 7701–7704

Franchini, G., Tartaglia, J., Markham, P., Benson, J., Fullen, J., Wills, M., Arp, J., Dekaban, G., Paoletti, E. & Gallo, R.C. (1995) Highly attenuated HTLV type I_{env} poxvirus vaccines induce protection against a cell-associated HTLV type I challenge in rabbits. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **11**, 307–313

Fréry, N., Chavance, M., Valette, I., Schaffar, L., Neisson-Vernant, C., Jouannelle, J. & Monplaisir, N. (1991) HTLV-I infection in French West Indies: a case–control study. *Eur. J. Epidemiol.*, **7**, 175–182

Fujihara, K., Du, T.-L., Selkirk, S,. Ward, P., Pickert, M., Hohmann, P., Bisaccia, E. & Greenberg, S.J. (1994) A new human endogenous DNA sequence homologous to HTLV-I *pol*. *Genomics*, **22**, 244–246

Fujii, M., Sassone-Corsi, P. & Verma, I.M. (1988) C-*fos* promoter transactivation by the tax_1 protein of human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **85**, 8526–8530

Fujii, M., Niki, T., Mori, T., Matsuda, T., Matsui, M., Nomura, N. & Seiki, M. (1991) HTLV-I Tax induces expression of various immediate early serum response genes. *Oncogene*, **6**, 1023–1029

Fujii, M., Tsuchiya, H., Chuhjo, T., Akizawa, T. & Seiki, M (1992) Interaction of HTLV-I Tax1 with $p67^{SRF}$ causes the aberrant induction of cellular immediate early genes through CArG boxes. *Genes Dev.*, **6**, 2066–2076

Fujino, R., Kawato, K., Ikeda, M., Miyakoshi, H., Mizukoshi, M. & Imai, J. (1991) Improvement of gelatin particle agglutination test for detection of anti-HTLV-I antibody. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **82**, 367–370

Fujisawa, J.-I., Seiki, M., Sato, M. & Yoshida, M. (1986) A transcriptional enhancer of HTLV-I is responsible for *trans*-activation mediated by $p40^{x}$ of HTLV-I. *EMBO J.*, **5**, 713–718

Fujisawa, J., Seiki, M., Miyatake, S., Arai, K. & Yoshida, M. (1988) Cell-line specific activation of SV40 transcriptional enhancer by p40tax of HTLV-I. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **79**, 800–804

Fujita, M. & Shiku, H. (1995) Differences in sensitivity to induction of apoptosis among rat fibroblast cells transformed by HTLV-I *tax* gene or cellular nuclear oncogenes. *Oncogene*, **11**, 15–20

Fukudome, K., Furuse, M., Fukuhara, N., Orita, S., Imai, T., Takagi, S., Nagira, M., Hinuma, Y. & Yoshie, O. (1992) Strong induction of ICAM-1 in human T-cells transformed by human T-cell-leukemia virus type I and expression of ICAM-1 or LFA-1 in adult T-cell-leukemia-derived cell lines. *Int. J. Cancer*, **52**, 418–427

Fultz, P.N. (1994) Simian T-lymphotrophic virus type I. In: Levy, J.A., ed., *The Retroviridae*, Vol. 3, New York, Plenum Press, pp. 111–131

Furukawa, K., Furukawa, K. & Shiku, H. (1991) Alternatively spliced mRNA of the *pX* region of human T-lymphotropic virus type I proviral genome. *FEBS Lett.*, **295**, 141–145

Furukawa, Y., Fujisawa, J., Osame, M., Toita, M., Sonoda, S., Kubota, R., Ijichi, S. & Yoshida, M. (1992) Frequent clonal proliferation of human T-cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I)-infected T cells in HTLV-I-associated myelopathy (HAM-TSP). *Blood*, **80**, 1012–1016

Furukawa, Y., Osame, M., Kubota, R., Tara, M. & Yoshida, M. (1995) Human T-cell leukemia virus type-I (HTLV-I) Tax is expressed at the same level in infected cells of HTLV-I-associated myelopathy or tropical spastic paraparesis patients as in asymptomatic carriers but at a lower level in adult T-cell leukemia cells. *Blood*, **85**, 1865–1870

Furuta, Y., Aizawa, S., Suda, Y., Ikawa, Y., Kishimoto, H., Asano, Y., Tada, T., Hikikoshi, A., Yoshida, M. & Seiki, M. (1989) Thymic atrophy characteristic in transgenic mice that harbor pX genes of human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *J. Virol.*, **63**, 3185–3189

Gabarre, J., Gessain, A., Raphael, M., Merle-Béral, H., Dubourg, O., Fourcade, C., Gandjbakhch, I., Jault, F., Delcourt, A. & Binet, J.-L. (1993) Adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma revealed by a surgically cured cardiac valve lymphomatous involvement in an Iranian woman: clinical, immunopathological and viromolecular studies. *Leukemia*, **7**, 1904–1909

Gabbai, A.A., Bordin, J.O., Vieira-Filho, J.P.B., Kuroda, A., Oliveira, A.S.B.. Cruz, M.V., Ribeiro, A.A.F., Delaney, S.R., Henrard, D.R., Rosario, J. & Roman, G.C. (1993) Selectivity of human T lymphotropic virus type-I (HTLV-I) and HTLV-II infection among different populations in Brazil. *Am. J. trop. Med. Hyg.*, **49**, 664–671

Gallo, D., Penning, L.M. & Hanson, C.V. (1991) Detection and differentiation of antibodies to human T-cell lymphotropic virus types I and II by the immunofluorescence method. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **29**, 2345–2347

Gallo, D., Diggs, J.L. & Hanson, C.V. (1994a) Evaluation of two commercial human T-cell lymphotropic virus western blot (immunoblot) kits with problem specimens. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **32**, 2046–2049

Gallo, D., Penning, L.M., Diggs, J.L. & Hanson, C.V. (1994b) Sensitivities of radioimmunoprecipitation assay and PCR for detection of human T-lymphotropic type II infection. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **32**, 2464–2467

Gallo, R.C. (1995) A surprising advance in the treatment of viral leukemia. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **332**, 1783–1784

Gallo, R. & Wong-Staal (1990) *Retrovirus Biology and Human Disease*, New York, Marcel Dekker

Gallo, R.C., Sliski, A. & Wong-Staal, F. (1983) Origin of human T-cell leukaemia-lymphoma virus (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 962–963

Garin, B., Gosselin, S., de Thé, G. & Gessain, A. (1994) HTLV-I/II infection in a high viral endemic area of Zaire, Central Africa: comparative evaluation of serology, PCR, and significance of indeterminate western blot pattern. *J. med. Virol.*, **44**, 104–109

Garruto, R.M., Slover, M., Yanagihara, R., Mora, C.A., Alexander, S.S., Asher, D.M., Rodgers-Johnson, P. & Gajdusek, D.C. (1990) High prevalence of human T-lymphotropic virus type I infection in isolated populations of the Western Pacific region confirmed by western immunoblot. *Am. J. hum. Biol.*, **2**, 439–447

Gatei, M.H., Brandon, R., Naif, H.M., Lavin, M.F. & Daniel, R.C.W. (1989) Lymphosarcoma development in sheep experimentally infected with bovine leukaemia virus. *J. vet. Med.*, **B36**, 424–432

Gatei, M.H., Naif, H.M., Kumar, S., Boyle, D.B., Daniel, R.C.W., Good, M.F. & Lavin, M.F. (1993) Protection of sheep against bovine leukemia virus (BLV) infection by vaccination with recombinant vaccinia viruses expressing BLV envelope glycoproteins: correlation of protection with CD4 T-cell response to gp51 peptide 51–70. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 1803–1810

Gazzolo, L. & Duc Dodon, M. (1987) Direct activation of resting T lymphocytes by human T-lymphotropic virus type I. *Nature*, **326**, 714–717

Gelderblom, H.R. (1991) Assembly and morphology of HIV: potential effect of structure on viral function. *AIDS*, **5**, 617–637

Gérard, Y., Lepere, J.-F., Pradinaud, R., Joly, F., Lepelletier, L., Joubert, M., Sainte Marie, D., Mahieux, R., Ureta Vidal, A., Larregain-Fournier, D., Valensi, F., Moynet, D., de Thé, G., Guillemain, B., Moreau, J.-P. & Gessain, A. (1995) Clustering and clinical diversity of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma associated with HTLV-I in a remote black population of French Guiana. *Int. J. Cancer*, **60**, 773–776

Gessain, A. & Gout, O. (1992) Chronic myelopathy associated with human T-lymphotropic virus type-I (HTLV-I). *Ann. intern. Med.*, **117**, 933–946

Gessain, A. & Mathieux, R. (1995) HTLV-I 'indeterminate' western blot patterns observed in sera from tropical regions: the situation revisited. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **9**, 316–319

Gessain, A. & de Thé, G. (1996) What is the situation of human T cell lymphotropic virus type II (HTLV-II) in Africa ? Origin and dissemination of genomic subtypes. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.* (in press)

Gessain, A., Calender, A., Strobel, M., Lefait-Robin, R. & de Thé, G. (1984) High prevalence of antiHTLV-I antibodies in the Boni, an ethnic group of African origin isolated in French Guiana since the 18th century. *C. R. Acad. Sci. Paris III*, **299**, 351–353 (in French)

Gessain, A., Barin, F., Vernant, J.-C., Gout, O., Maurs, L., Calender, A. & de Thé, G. (1985) Antibody to human T-lymphotropic virus type-I in patients with tropical spastic paraparesis. *Lancet*, **ii**, 407–409

Gessain, A., Caudie, C., Gout, O., Vernant, J.-C., Maurs, L., Giordano, C., Malone, G., Tournier-Lasserve, E., Essex, M. & de Thé, G. (1988) Intrathecal synthesis of antibodies to human T lymphotropic virus type I and the presence of IgG oligoclonal bands in the cerebrospinal fluid of patients with endemic tropical spastic paraparesis. *J. infect. Dis.*, **157**, 1226–1234

Gessain, A., Saal, F., Gout, O., Daniel, M.-T., Landrin, G., de Thé, G., Périès, J. & Sigaux, F. (1990a) High human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I proviral DNA load with polyclonal integration in peripheral blood mononuclear cells of French West Indian, Guianese, and African patients with tropical spastic paraparesis. *Blood*, **75**, 428–433

Gessain, A., Saal, F., Iron, M.-L., Lasneret, J., Lagaye, S., Gout, O., de Thé, G., Sigaux, F. & Périès, J. (1990b) Cell surface phenotype and human T lymphotropic virus type I antigen expression in 12 T cell lines derived from peripheral blood and cerebrospinal fluid of West Indian, Guyanese and African patients with tropical spastic paraparesis. *J. gen. Virol.*, **71**, 333–341

Gessain, A., Louie, A., Gout, O., Gallo, R.C. & Franchini, G. (1991) Human T-cell leukemia-lymphoma virus type I (HTLV-I) expression in fresh peripheral blood mononuclear cells from patients with tropical spastic paraparesis/HTLV-I-associated myelopathy. *J. Virol.*, **65**, 1628–1633

Gessain, A., Gallo, R.C. & Franchini, G. (1992a) Low degree of human T-cell leukemia/-lymphoma virus type I genetic drift *in vivo* as a means of monitoring viral transmission and movement of ancient human populations. *J. Virol.*, **66**, 2288–2295

Gessain, A., Caumes, E., Feyeux, C., d'Agay, M.F., Capesius, C., Gentilini, M. & Morel, P. (1992b) The cutaneous form of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma in a woman from the Ivory Coast. Clinical, immunovirologic studies and a review of the African adult T-cell leukemia/-lymphoma cases. *Cancer*, **69**, 1362–1367

Gessain, A., Boeri, E., Yanagihara, R., Gallo, R.C. & Franchini, G. (1993) Complete nucleotide sequence of a highly divergent human T-cell leukemia (lymphotropic) virus type I (HTLV-I) variant from Melanesia: genetic and phylogenetic relationship to HTLV-I strains from other geographical regions. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 1015–1023

Gessain, A., Mauclère, P., Froment, A., Biglione, M., Le Hesran, J.Y., Tekaia, F., Millan, J. & de Thé, G. (1995a) Isolation and molecular characterization of a human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II (HTLV-II), subtype B, from a healthy Pygmy living in a remote area of Cameroon: an ancient origin for HTLV-II in Africa. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **92**, 4041–4045

Gessain, A., Mahieux, R. & de Thé, G. (1995b) HTLV-I 'indeterminate' western blot patterns observed in sera from tropical regions: the situation revisited (Letter to the Editor). *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **9**, 316–317

Gessain, A., Malet, C., Robert-Lamblin, J., Lepère, A., David, P., Chichlo, B., Sousova, O., Stepina, V., Gurtsevitch, V., Tortevoye, P., Hubert, A. & de Thé, G. (1996a) Serological evidence of HTLV-I but not HTLV-II infection in ethnic groups of northern and eastern Siberia. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **11**, 413–414

Gessain, A., Mahieux, R. & de Thé, G. (1996b) Genetic variability and molecular epidemiology of human and simian T cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.* (in press)

Gibbs, W.N., Lofters, W.S., Campbell, M., Hanchard, B., LaGrenade, L., Cranston, B., Hendriks, J., Jaffe, E.S., Saxinger, C., Robert-Guroff, M., Gallo, R.C., Clark, J. & Blattner, W.A. (1987) Non-Hodgkin lymphoma in Jamaica and its relation to adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma. *Ann. intern. Med.*, **106**, 361–368

Gill, P.S., Harrington, W., Jr, Kaplan, M.H., Ribeiro, R.C., Bennett, J.M., Liebman, H.A., Bernstein-Singer, M., Espina, B.M., Cabral, L., Allen, S., Kornblau, S., Pike, M.C. & Levine, A.M. (1995) Treatment of adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma with a combination of interferon alfa and zidovudine. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **332**, 1744–1748

Giri, A., Markham, P., Digilio, L., Hurteau, G., Gallo, R.C. & Franchini, G. (1994) Isolation of a novel simian T-cell lymphotropic virus from *Pan paniscus* that is distantly related to the human T-cell leukemia/lymphotropic virus types I and II. *J. Virol.*, **68**, 8392–8395

Gitlin, S.D., Bosselut, R., Gégonne, A., Ghysdael, J. & Brady, J.N. (1991) Sequence-specific interaction of the Ets1 protein with the long terminal repeat of the human T-lymphotropic virus type I. *J. Virol.*, **65**, 5513–5523

Gitlin, S.D., Dittmer, J., Reid, R.L. & Brady, J.N. (1993) The molecular biology of human T-cell leukemia viruses. In: Cullen. B., ed., *Frontiers in Molecular Biology*, Oxford, Oxford University Press, pp. 159–192

Goldstein, D.J., Finbow, M.E., Andresson, T., McLean, P., Smith, K., Bubb, V. & Schlegel, R. (1991) The bovine papillomavirus E5 oncoprotein binds to the 16 kilodalton component of vacuolar H^+-ATPases. *Nature*, **352**, 347–349

Goldstein, D.J., Li, W., Wang, L.-M., Heidaran, M.A., Aaronson, S., Shinn, R., Schlegel, R. & Pierce, J.H. (1994) The bovine papillomavirus type 1 E5 transforming protein specifically binds and activates the β-type receptor for the platelet-derived growth factor but not other related tyrosine kinase-containing receptors to induce cellular transformation. *J. Virol.*, **68**, 4432–4441

Gotuzzo, E., Sánchez, J., Escamilla, J., Carrillo, C., Phillips, I.A., Moreyra, L., Stamm, W., Ashley, R., Roggen, E.L., Kreiss, J., Piot, P. & Holmes, K.K. (1994) Human T cell lymphotropic virus type I infection among female sex workers in Peru. *J. infect. Dis.*, **169**, 754–759

Goubau, P., Carton, H., Kazadi, K., Muya, K.W. & Desmyter, J. (1990) HTLV seroepidemiology in a central African population with high incidence of tropical spastic paraparesis. *Trans. R. Soc. trop. Med. Hyg.*, **84**, 577–579

Goubau, P., Desmyter, J., Ghesquiere, J. & Kasereka, B. (1992) HTLV-II among pygmies (Letter to the Editor). *Nature*, **359**, 201

Goubau, P., Desmyter, J., Swanson, P., Reynders, M., Shih, J., Surmont, I., Kazadi, K. & Lee, H. (1993a) Detection of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection in Africans using type-specific envelope peptides. *J. med. Virol.*, **39**, 28–32

Goubau, P., Liu, H.-F., De Lange, G.G., Vandamme, A.-M. & Desmyter, J. (1993b) HTLV-II seroprevalence in Pygmies across Africa since 1970. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **9**, 709–713

Goubau, P., Van Brussel, M., Vandamme, A.-M., Liu, H.-F. & Desmyter, J. (1994) A primate T-lymphotropic virus, PTLV-L, different from human T-lymphotropic viruses types I and II, in a wild-caught baboon (*Papio hamadryas*). *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **91**, 2848–2852

Gout, O., Baulac, M., Gessain, A., Semah, F., Saal, F., Périès, J., Cabrol, C., Foucault-Fretz, C., Laplane, D., Sigaux, F. & de Thé, G. (1990) Rapid development of myelopathy after HTLV-I infection acquired by transfusion during cardiac transplantation. *New Eng. J. Med.*, **322**, 383–388

Grassmann, R., Dengler, C., Müller-Fleckenstein, I., Fleckenstein, B., McGuire, K., Dokhelar, M.-C., Sodroski, J.G. & Haseltine, W.A. (1989) Transformation to continuous growth of primary human T-lymphocytes by human T-cell leukemia virus type I X-region genes transduced by a *Herpesvirus saimiri* vector. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **86**, 3351–3355

Grassmann, R., Berchtold, S., Radant, I., Alt, M., Fleckenstein, B., Sodroski, J.G., Haseltine, W.A. & Ramstedt, U. (1992) Role of human T-cell leukemia virus type I X region proteins in immortalization of primary human T-lymphocytes in culture. *J. Virol.*, **66**, 4570–4575

Green, J.E. (1991) *trans* Activation of nerve growth factor in transgenic mice containing the human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I *tax* gene. *Mol. cell. Biol.*, **11**, 4635–4641

Green, J.E., Hinrichs, S.H., Vogel, J. & Jay, G. (1989a) Exocrinopathy resembling Sjögren's syndrome in HTLV-1 *tax* transgenic mice. *Nature*, **341**, 72–74

Green, J.E., Begley, C.G., Wagner, D. K., Waldmann, T.A. & Jay, G. (1989b) *trans* Activation of granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor and the interleukin-2 receptor in transgenic mice carrying the human T-lymphotropic virus type I *tax* gene. *Mol. cell. Biol.*, **9**, 4731–4737

Green, J.E., Baird, A.M., Hinrichs, S.H., Klintworth, G.K. & Jay, G. (1992) Adrenal medullary tumors and iris proliferation in a transgenic mouse model of neurofibromatosis. *Am. J. Pathol.*, **140**, 1401–1410

Green, P.L., Ross, T.M., Chen, I.S.Y. & Pettiford, S. (1995) Human T-cell leukemia virus type II nucleotide sequences between *env* and the last exon of *tax/rex* are not required for viral replication or cellular transformation. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 387–394

Greenberg, S.J., Jaffe, E.S., Ehrlich, G.D., Korman, N.J., Poiesz, B.J. & Waldmann, T.A. (1990) Kaposi's sarcoma in human T-cell leukemia virus type I-associated adult T-cell leukemia. *Blood*, **76**, 971–976

Grégoire, D., Couez, D., Deschamps, J., Heuertz, S., Hors-Cayla, M.-C., Szpirer, J., Szpirer, C., Burny, A., Huez, G. & Kettmann, R. (1984) Different bovine leukemia virus-induced tumors harbor the provirus in different chromosomes. *J. Virol.*, **50**, 275–279

Grossman, B., Schechter, G.P., Horton, J.E., Pierce, L., Jaffe, E. & Whal, L. (1981) Hypercalcaemia associated with T-cell lymphoma-leukemia. *Am. J. clin. Pathol.*, **75**, 149–155

Grossman,W.J., Kimata, J.T., Wong, F.-H., Zutter, M., Ley, T.J. & Ratner, L. (1995) Development of leukemia in mice transgenic for the *tax* gene of human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **92**, 1057–1061

Guerena-Burgueno, F., Benenson, A.S., Sepulveda-Amor, J., Ascher, M.S., Vugia, D.J. & Gallo, D. (1992) Prevalence of human T cell lymphotropic virus types I and II (HTLV-I/II) in selected Tijuana subpopulations. *Am. J. trop. Med. Hyg.*, **47**, 127–132

Gurtsevitch, V., Senyuta, N., Shih, J., Stepina, V., Pavlish, O., Syrtsev, A., Susova, O., Yakovleva, L., Scherbak, L. & Hayami, M. (1995) HTLV-I infection among Nivkhi people in Sakhalin (Letter to the Editor). *Int. J. Cancer*, **60**, 432–433

Gutfraind, Z., Blejer, J.L., Saguier, M.C., Gomez Carretero, M.L., Pirola, D.A. & Carreras Vescio, L.A. (1994) Seroprevalence of HTLV-I/HTLV-II in blood donors in Buenos Aires (Argentina) (Letter to the Editor). *Vox Sang.*, **67**, 408–409

Hadlock, K.G., Lipka, J.J., Chow, T.P., Foung, S.K.H. & Reyes, G.R. (1992) Cloning and analysis of a recombinant antigen containing an epitope specific for human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II. *Blood*, **79**, 2789–2796

Hadlock, K.G., Goh, C.-J., Bradshaw, P.A., Perkins, S., Lo, J., Kaplan, J.E., Khabbaz, R. & Foung, S.K.H. (1995) Delineation of an immunodominant and human T-cell lymphotropic virus (HTLV)-specific epitope within the HTLV-I transmembrane glycoprotein. *Blood*, **86**, 1392–1399

Hahn, B.H., Shaw, G.M., Popovic, M., Lo Monico, A., Gallo, R.C. & Wong-Staal, F. (1984) Molecular cloning and analysis of a new variant of human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV-Ib) from an African patient with adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma. *Int. J. Cancer*, **34**, 613–618

Hai, T., Liu, F., Coukos, W.J. & Green, M.R. (1989) Transcription factor ATF cDNA clones: an extensive family of leucine zipper proteins able to selectively form DNA-binding heterodimers. *Genes Dev.*, **3**, 2083–2090

Hall, W.W., Liu, C.R., Schneewind, O., Takahashi, H., Kaplan, M.H., Röupe, G. & Vahlne, A. (1991) Deleted HTLV-I provirus in blood and cutaneous lesions of patients with mycosis fungoides. *Science*, **253**, 317–320

Hall, W.W., Takahashi, H., Liu, C., Kaplan, M.H., Scheewind, O., Ijichi, S., Nagashima, K. & Gallo, R.C. (1992) Multiple isolates and characteristics of human T-cell leukemia virus type II. *J. Virol.*, **66**, 2456–2463

Hall, W.W., Kubo, T., Ijichi, S., Takahashi, H. & Zhu, S.W. (1994) Human T-cell leukemia/-lymphoma virus, type II (HTLV-II): emergence of an important newly recognized pathogen. *Sem. Virol.*, **5**, 165–178

Hall, W.W., Zhu, S.W., Novoa, P., Eiraku, N., Ishak, R., Ferreira, M.C., Acevedo, V., Ishak, M., Guerreiro, J.F., Ferreira, O.C., Monken, C. & Kurata, T. (1996) Human T lymphotrophic virus, type II (HTLV-II): epidemiology, molecular properties and clinical features of infection. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.* (in press)

Hanchard, B., LaGrenade, L., Carberry, C., Fletcher, V., Williams, E., Cranston, B., Blattner, W.A. & Manns, A. (1991) Childhood infective dermatitis evolving into adult T-cell leukaemia after 17 years (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 1593–1594

Hanly, S.M., Rimsky, L.T., Malim, M.H, Kim, J.H., Hauber, J., Duc Dodon, M., Le, S.-Y., Maizel, J.V., Cullen, B.R. & Greene, W.C. (1989) Comparative analysis of the HTLV-I Rex and HIV-1 Rev *trans*-regulatory proteins and their RNA response elements. *Genes Dev.*, **3**,1534–1544

Harper, M.E., Kaplan, M.H., Marselle, L.M., Pahwa, S.G., Chayt, K.J., Sarngadharan, M.G., Wong-Staal, F. & Gallo, R.C. (1986) Concomitant infection with HLTV-I and HTLV-III in a patient with T8 lymphoproliferative disease. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **315**, 1073–1078

Harrington, W.J., Jr, Sheremata, W., Hjelle, B., Dube, D.K., Bradshaw, P., Foung, S.K., Snodgrass, S., Toedter, G., Cabral, L. & Poiesz, B. (1993) Spastic ataxia associated with human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II infection. *Ann. Neurol.*, **33**, 411–414

Harrington,W.J., Jr, Ucar, A., Gill, P., Snodgrass, S., Sheremata, W., Cabral, L., Rabin, M., Byrne, G.E., Jr, Berger, J., Voight, W., Kemper, R., Miller, G., Whitcomb, C.C., Greenberg, A., Byrnes, J.J. & Poiesz, B. (1995) Clinical spectrum of HTLV-I in South Florida. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **8**, 466–473

Hatta, Y., Hirama, T., Miller, C.W., Yamada, Y., Tomonaga, M. & Koeffler, H.P. (1995) Homozygous deletions of the p15 (MTS2) and p16 (CDKN2/MTS1) genes in adult T-cell leukemia. *Blood*, **85**, 2699–2704

Hattori, T., Asou, N., Suzushima, H., Takatsuki, K., Tanaka, K., Naito, K., Natori, H. & Oizumi, K. (1991) Leukaemia of novel gastrointestinal T-lymphocyte population infected with HTLV-I. *Lancet*, **337**, 76–77

Hayami, M., Komuro, A., Nozawa, K., Shotake, T., Ishikawa, K.I., Yamamoto, K., Ishida, T., Honjo, S. & Hinuma, Y. (1984) Prevalence of antibody to adult T-cell leukemia virus-associated antigens (ATLA) in Japanese monkeys and other non-human primates. *Int. J. Cancer*, **33**, 179–183

Heeney, J.L. & Valli, V.E.O. (1990) Transformed phenotype of enzootic bovine lymphoma reflects differentiation-linked leukemogenesis. *Lab. Invest.*, **62**, 339–346

Heneine, W., Kaplan, J.E., Gracia, F., Lal, R., Roberts, B., Levine, P.H. & Reeves, W.C. (1991) HTLV-II endemicity among Guaymi indians in Panama (Letter to the Editor). *New Engl. J. Med.*, **234**, 565

Heneine, W., Chan, W.C., Lust, J.A., Sinha, S.D., Zaki, S.R., Khabbaz, R.F. & Kaplan, J.E. (1994) HTLV-II infection is rare in patients with large granular lymphocyte leukemia (Letter to the Editor). *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **7**, 736–737

Henrard, D.R., Soriano, V., Robertson, E., Gutierrez, M., Stephens, J., Dronda, F., Miles, F., Pujol, E., Buytendorp, M., Castro, A., Chan, E., Vallejo, A., Llibre, J., Motley, C., Prillaman, J. & the HTLV-I and HTLV-II Spanish Study Group (1995) Prevalence of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) and HTLV-II infection among Spanish drug users measured by HTLV-I assay and HTLV-I and -II assay. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **33**, 1735–1738

Hermine, O., Bouscary, D., Gessain, A., Turlure, P., Leblond, V., Franck, N., Buzyn-Veil, A., Rio, B., Macintyre, E., Dreyfus, F. & Bazarbachi, A. (1995) Brief report: treatment of adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma with zidovudine and interferon alfa. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **332**, 1749–1751

Hidaka, M., Inoue, J., Yoshida, M. & Seiki, M. (1988) Post-transcriptional regulator (*rex*) of HTLV-I initiates expression of viral structural proteins but suppresses expression of regulatory proteins. *EMBO J.*, **7**, 519–523

Higuchi, I., Nerenberg, M., Yoshimine, K., Yoshida, M., Fukunaka, H., Tajima, K. & Osame, M. (1992) Failure to detect HTLV-I by in situ hybridization in the biopsied muscles of viral carriers with polymyositis. *Muscle Nerve*, **15**, 43–47

Hino, S. (1990a) Maternal-infant transmission of HTLV-I — Implication for disease. In: Blattner, W.A., ed., *Human Retrovirology: HTLV*, New York, Raven Press, pp. 363–375

Hino, S. (1990b) Milk-borne transmission of HTLV-I from carrier mothers and its prevention. *Hematol. Rev.*, **3**, 223–233

Hino, S., Kinoshita, K. & Kitamura, T. (1984) HTLV and the propagation of christianity in Nagasaki (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 572–573

Hino, S., Sugiyama, H., Doi, H., Ishimaru, T., Yamabe, T., Tsuji, Y. & Miyamoto, T. (1987a) Breaking the cycle of HTLV-I transmission via carrier mothers' milk (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 158–159

Hino, S., Doi, H., Yoshikuni, H., Sugiyama, H., Ishimaru, T., Yamabe, T., Tsuji, Y. & Miyamoto, T. (1987b) HTLV-I carrier mothers with high-titer antibody are at high risk as a source of infection. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **78**, 1156–1158

Hino, S., Katamine, S., Kawase, K.-I., Miyamoto, T., Doi, H., Tsuji, Y. & Yamabe, T. (1994) Intervention of maternal transmission of HTLV-I in Nagasaki, Japan. *Leukemia*, **8** (Suppl. 1), S68–S70

Hinrichs, S.H., Nerenberg, M., Reynolds, R.K., Khoury, G. & Jay, G. (1987) A transgenic mouse model for human neurofibromatosis. *Science*, **237**, 1340–1343

Hinuma, Y. (1986) Seroepidemiology of adult T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV-I/ATLV): origin of virus carriers in Japan. *AIDS Res.*, **2** (Suppl. 1), S17–S22

Hinuma, Y., Komoda, H., Chosa, T., Kondo, T., Kohakura, M., Takenaka, T., Kikuchi, M., Ichimaru, M., Yunoki, K., Sato, I., Matsuo, R., Takiuchi, Y., Uchino, H. & Hanaoka, M. (1982) Antibodies to adult T-cell leukemia-virus-associated antigen (ATLA) in sera from patients with ATL and controls in Japan: a nation-wide sero-epidemiologic study. *Int. J. Cancer*, **29**, 631–635

Hirai, H., Suzuki, T., Fujisawa, J.-I., Inoue, J.-I. & Yoshida, M. (1994) Tax protein of human T-cell leukemia virus type I binds to the ankyrin motifs of inhibitory factor κB and induces nuclear translocation of transcription factor NF-κB proteins for transcriptional activation. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **91**, 3584–3588

Hjelle, B., Appenzeller, O., Mills, R., Alexander, S., Torrez-Martinez, N., Jahnke, R. & Ross, G. (1992) Chronic neurodegenerative disease associated with HTLV-II infection. *Lancet*, **339**, 645–646

Hjelle, B., Wilson, C., Cyrus, S., Bradshaw, P., Lo, J., Schammel, C., Wiltbank, T. & Alexander, S. (1993) Human T-cell leukemia virus type II infection frequently goes undetected in contemporary US blood donors. *Blood*, **81**, 1641–1644

Hoffman, P.M., Dhib-Jalbut, S., Mikovits, J.A., Robbins, D.S., Wolf, A.L., Bergey, G.K., Lohrey, N.C., Weislow, O.S. & Ruscetti, F.W. (1992) Human T-cell leukemia virus type I infection of monocytes and microglial cells in primary human cultures. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **89**, 11784–11788

Höllsberg, P., Wucherpfennig, K.W., Ausubel, L.J., Calvo, V., Bierer, B.E. & Hafler, D.A. (1992) Characterization of HTLV-I in vivo infected T cell clones: IL-2-independent growth of nontransformed T-cells. *J. Immunol.*, **148**, 3256–3263

Homma, T., Kanki, P.J., King, N.W., Jr, Hunt, R.D., O'Connell, M.J., Letvin, N.L., Daniel, M.D., Desrosiers, R.C., Yang, C.S. & Essex, M. (1984) Lymphoma in macaques: association with virus of human T lymphotrophic family. *Science*, **225**, 716–718

Honda, S., Yamaguchi, K., Miyake, Y., Hayashi, N., Adachi, N., Kinoshita, K.-I., Ikehara, O., Kimura, S., Kinoshita, T., Shimotohno, K., Shimoyama, M. & Abe, K. (1988) Production of parathyroid hormone-related protein in adult T-cell leukemia cells. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **79**, 1264–1268

Hori, M., Ami, Y., Kushida, S., Kobayashi, M., Uchida, K., Abe, T. & Miwa, M. (1995) Intrauterine transmission of human T-cell leukemia virus type I in rats. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 1302–1305

The HTLV European Research Network (1996) Seroepidemiology of the human T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma viruses in Europe. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **13**, 68–77

Hubbard, G.B., Monè, J.P., Allan, J.S., Davis, K.J., III, Leland, M.M., Banks, P.M. & Smir, B. (1993) Spontaneously generated non-Hodgkin's lymphoma in twenty-seven simian T-cell leukemia virus type I antibody-positive baboons (*Papio* species). *Lab. Anim. Sci.*, **43**, 301–309

Hunsmann, G., Bayer, H., Schneider, J., Schmitz, H., Kern, P., Dietrich, M., Büttner, D.W., Goudeau, A.M., Kulkarni, G. & Fleming, A.F. (1984) Antibodies to ATLV/HTLV-I in Africa. *Med. Microbiol. Immunol.*, **173**, 167–170

IARC (1994) *IARC Monographs on the Evaluation of Carcinogenic Risks to Humans*, Vol. 59, *Hepatitis Viruses*, Lyon

IARC (1995) *IARC Monographs on the Evaluation of Carcinogenic Risks to Humans*, Vol. 64, *Human Papillomaviruses*, Lyon

Ibrahim, F., Fiette, L., Gessain, A., Buisson, N., de Thé, G. & Bomford, R. (1994) Infection of rats with human T-cell leukemia virus type-I: susceptibility of inbred strains, antibody response and provirus location. *Int. J. Cancer*, **58**, 446–451

Ichimaru, M., Kinoshita, K., Kamihira, S., Ikeda, S., Yamada, Y. & Amagasaki, T. (1979) T-cell malignant lymphoma in Nagasaki district and its problems. *Jpn. J. clin. Oncol.*, **9** (Suppl.), 337–346

Iida, S., Fujiyama, S., Yosida, K., Morishita, T., Shibata, J., Sato, T. & Nishimura, Y. (1988) The seroprevalence of anti-HTLV-I antibodies in patients with various liver diseases. *Hepato-gastroenterology*, **35**, 242–244

Ijichi, S., Matsuda, T., Maruyama, I., Izumihara, T., Kojima, K., Niimura, T., Maruyama, Y., Sonoda, S., Yoshida, A. & Osame, M. (1990) Arthritis in a human T-lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) carrier. *Ann. rheum. Dis.*, **49**, 718–721

Ikeda, M., Fujino, R., Matsui, T., Yoshida, T., Komoda, H. & Imai, J. (1984) A new agglutination test for serum antibodies to adult T-cell leukemia virus. *Gann*, **75**, 845–848

Ikeda, S., Momita, S., Amagasaki, T., Tsukasaki, K., Yamada, Y., Kusumoto, Y., Ito, M., Kanda, N., Tomonaga, M., Soda, H., Atogami, S., Kamihara, S., Hino, S., Ito, S.-I., Kinoshita, K. & Ichimaru, M. (1990) Detection of preleukemic state of adult T-cell leukemia (pre-ATL) in HTLV-I carriers. *Cancer Detect. Prev.*, **14**, 431–435

Imada, K., Takaori-Kondo, A., Akagi, T., Shimotohno, K., Sugamura, K., Hattori, T., Yamabe, H., Okuma, M. & Uchiyama, T. (1995) Tumorigenicity of human T-cell leukemia virus type I-infected cell lines in severe combined immunodeficient mice and characterization of the cells proliferating *in vivo*. *Blood*, **86**, 2350–2357

Imai, T., Tanaka, Y., Fukudome, K., Takagi, S., Araki, K. Yoshie, O. (1993) Enhanced expression of LFA-3 on human T-cell lines and leukemic cells carrying human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Int. J. Cancer*, **55**, 811–816

Imajo, K., Shinagawa, K., Tada, S., Tsubota, T. & Kimura, I. (1993) Detection of the *pX* gene of human T-lymphotropic virus type I in respiratory diseases with diffuse interstitial pulmonary shadows and lung cancer. *Acta med. Okayama*, **47**, 363–368

Imamura, N., Inada, T., Tagaya, Y., Yodoi, J. & Kuramoto, A. (1993) Association between ATL and non-hematopoietic neoplasms. *Hematol. Oncol.*, **11**, 127–137

Inaba, S., Sato, H., Okochi, K., Fukada, K., Takakura, F., Tokunaga, K., Kiyokawa, H. & Maeda, Y. (1989) Prevention of transmission of human T-lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) through transfusion, by donor screening with antibody to the virus. One-year experience. *Transfusion*, **29**, 7–11

Inoue, J.-I., Seiki, M., Taniguchi, T., Tsuru, S. & Yoshida, M. (1986) Induction of interleukin 2 receptor gene expression by p40^{x} encoded by human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *EMBO J.*, **5**, 2883–2888

Inoue, J.-I., Itoh, M., Akizawa, T., Toyoshima, H. & Yoshida, M. (1991) HTLV-I Rex protein accumulates unspliced RNA in the nucleus as well as in cytoplasm. *Oncogene*, **6**, 1753–1757

Inoue, Y., Fujii, T., Ohtsubo, T., Mori, N., Ishino, T., Hisano, H., Kaku, M., Koga, H., Kohno, S., Hara, K., Ayabe, H., Mukae, H. & Tomita, H. (1994a) A case of HTLV-I carrier associated with pulmonary cryptococcosis and thymoma. *Nippon Kyobu Shikkan Gakkai Zesshi*, **32**, 778–784 (in Japanese)

Inoue, H., Yamaoka, S., Imamura, M. & Hatanaka, M. (1994b) Suppression of the transformed phenotype in hybrids of human T-cell leukemia virus type I Tax-transformed rat fibroblasts and normal human fibroblasts. *Exp. Cell Res.*, **215**, 68–74

International Committee on Bovine Leukosis (1968) Criteria for the determination of the normal and leukotic state in cattle. *J. natl Cancer Inst.*, **41**, 243–251

Ishida, T., Yamamoto, K., Omoto, K., Iwanaga, M., Osato, T. & Hinuma, Y. (1985) Prevalence of a human retrovirus in native Japanese: evidence for a possible ancient origin. *J. Infect.*, **11**, 153–157

Ishida, T., Yamamoto, K. & Omoto, K. (1988) A seroepidemiological survey of HTLV-I in the Philippines. *Int. J. Epidemiol.*, **17**, 625–628

Ishida, T., Takayanagi, K.-I., Shotake, T., Hirai, K. & Yuasa, I. (1992) A seroepidemiological study of HTLV-I infection in Nepal. *Scand. J. infect. Dis.*, **24**, 399–400

Ishihara, S., Tachibana, N., Okayama, A., Murai, K., Tsuda, K. & Mueller, N. (1992) Successful graft of HTLV-I-transformed human T-cells (MT-2) in severe combined immunodeficiency mice treated with anti-asiolo GM-1 antibody. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **83**, 320–323

Ishihara, S., Okayama, A., Stuver, S., Horinouchi, H., Shioiri, S., Murai, K., Kubota, T., Yamashita, R., Tachibana, N., Tsubouchi, H. & Mueller, N. (1994) Association of HTLV-I antibody profile of asymptomatic cariers with proviral DNA levels of peripheral blood mononuclear cells. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **7**, 199–203

Ishikawa, K.-I., Fukasawa, M., Tsujimoto, H., Else, J.G., Isahakia, M., Ubhi, N.K., Ishida, T., Takenaka, O., Kawamoto, Y., Shotake, T., Ohsawa, H., Ivanoff, B., Cooper, R.W., Frost, E., Grant, F.C., Spriatna, Y., Sutarman, Y., Abe, K., Yamamoto, K. & Hayami, M. (1987) Serological survey and virus isolation of simian T-cell leukemia/T-lymphotropic virus type I (STLV-I) in non-human primates in their native countries. *Int. J. Cancer*, **40**, 233–239

Itoyama, Y., Minato, S., Kira, J.-I., Goto, I., Sato, H., Okochi, K. & Yamamoto, N. (1988) Spontaneous proliferation of peripheral blood lymphocytes increased in patients with HTLV-I associated myelopathy. *Neurology*, **38**, 1302–1307

Iwahara, Y., Takehara, N., Kataoka, R., Sawada, T., Ohtsuki, Y., Nakachi, H., Maehama, T., Okayama, T. & Miyoshi, I. (1990) Transmission of HTLV-I to rabbits via semen and breast milk from seropositive healthy persons. *Int. J. Cancer*, **45**, 980–983

Iwakura, Y., Tosu, M., Yoshida, E., Takiguchi, M., Sato, K., Kitajima, I., Nishioka, K., Yamamoto, K., Takeda, T., Hatanaka, M., Yamamoto, H. & Sekiguchi, T. (1991) Induction of inflammatory arthropathy resembling rheumatoid arthritis in mice transgenic for HTLV-I. *Science*, **253**, 1026–1028

Iwakura, Y., Tosu, M., Yoshida, E., Saijo, S., Nakayama-Yamada, J., Itagaki, K., Asano, M., Siomi, H., Hatanaka, M., Takeda, T., Nunoya, T., Ueda, S. & Shibuta, H. (1994) Augmentation of c-*fos* and c-*jun* expression in transgenic mice carrying the human T-cell leukemia virus type I *tax* gene. *Virus Genes*, **9**, 161–170

Iwakura, Y., Saijo, S., Kioka, Y., Nakayama-Yamada, J., Itagaki, K., Tosu, M., Asano, M., Kanai, Y. & Kakimoto, K. (1995) Autoimmunity induction by human T-cell leukemia virus type I in transgenic mice that develop chronic inflammatory arthropathy resembling rheumatoid arthritis in humans. *J. Immunol.*, **155**, 1588–1598

Iwata, K., Ito, S,-I., Saito, H., Ito, M., Nagatomo, M., Yamasaki, T., Yoshida, S., Suto, H. & Tajima, K. (1994) Mortality among inhabitants of an HTLV-I endemic area in Japan. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **85**, 231–237

Jacobson, S., Shida, H., McFarlin, D.E., Fauci, A.S. & Koenig, S. (1990) Circulating $CD8^+$ cytotoxic T lymphocytes specific for HTLV-I pX in patients with HTLV-I associated neurological disease. *Nature*, **348**, 245–248

Jang, D., Mahony, J.B., Sellors, J.W., Galli, R., Gregory, B. & Chernesky, M.A. (1995) Lack of specificity of HTLV antibody enzyme immunoassays. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **9**, 523–524

Janssen, R.S., Kaplan, J.E., Khabbaz, R.F., Hammond, R., Lechtenberg, R., Lairmore, M., Chiasson, M.A., Punsalang, A., Roberts, B., McKendall, R.R., Rosenblum, M., Brew, B., Farraye, J., Howley, D.J., Feraru, E., Sparr, S., Vecchio, J., Silverman, M., McHarg, M., Gorin, B., Rugg, D.R., Grenell, S., Trimble, B., Bruining, K., Guha, S., Amaraneni, P. & Price, R.W. (1991) HTLV-I-associated myelopathy/tropical spastic paraparesis in the United States. *Neurology*, **41**, 1355–1357

Jayo, M.J., Laber-Laird, K., Bullock, B.C., Tulli, H.M. & Reynolds, G.M. (1990) T-cell lymphosarcoma in a female African green monkey (*Cercopithecus aethiops*). *Lab. Anim. Sci.*, **40**, 37–41

Jeang, K.-T., Boros, I., Brady, J., Radonovich, M. & Khoury, G. (1988a) Characterization of cellular factors that interact with the human T-cell leukemia virus type I $p40^{x}$- responsive 21-base-pair sequence. *J. Virol.*, **62**, 4499–4509

Jeang, K.-T., Shank, P.R. & Kumar, A. (1988b) Transcriptional activation of homologous viral long terminal repeats by the human immunodeficiency virus type I or the human T-cell leukemia virus type I Tat proteins occurs in the absence of de novo protein synthesis. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **85**, 8291–8295

Jeang, K.-T., Widen, S.G., Seemes, O.J., IV & Wilson, S.H. (1990) HTLV-I trans-activator protein, Tax, is a trans-repressor of the human β-polymerase gene. *Science*, **247**, 1082–1084

Jeannel, D., Garin, B., Kazadi, K., Singa, L. & de Thé, G. (1993) The risk of tropical spastic paraparesis differs according to ethnic group among HTLV-I carriers in Inongo, Zaire. *J. acquir. immune Defic. Syndr.*, **6**, 840–844

Jeannel, D., Kourouma, K., Fretz, C., Zheng, Y.M., Ureta, V.A., Dramé, L., Gessain, A., Fournel, J.J. & de Thé, G. (1995) Regional differences in human retroviral infections HIV-1, HIV-2, and HTLV-I/II in rural Guinea (West Africa) (Letter to the Editor). *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **8**, 315–318

Jensen, W.A., Rovnak, J. & Cockerell, G.L. (1991) In vivo transcription of the bovine leukemia virus *tax/rex* region in normal and neoplastic lymphocytes of cattle and sheep. *J. Virol.*, **65**, 2484–2490

Joshi, J.B. & Dave, H.P.G. (1992) Transactivation of the proenkephalin gene promoter by the Tax_1 protein of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **89**, 1006–1010

Kajiyama, W., Kashiwagi, S., Ikematsu, H., Hayashi, J., Nomura, H. & Okochi, K. (1986) Intrafamilial transmission of adult T cell leukemia virus. *J. infect. Dis.*, **154**, 851–857

Kalyanaraman, V.S., Sarngadharan, M.G., Robert-Guroff, M., Miyoshi, I., Blayney, D., Golde, D. & Gallo, R.C. (1982) A new subtype of human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV-II) associated with a T-cell variant of hairy cell leukemia. *Science*, **218**, 571–573

Kamada, N., Tanaka, K., Takechi, M. & Kikuchi, M. (1990) Chromosome aberrations in adult T cell leukemia. *Hematol. Rev.*, **3**, 257–270

Kamihira, S., Yamada, Y., Sohda, H., Atogami, S., Tomonaga, M., Egawa, S., Fujii, M. & Chifu, K. (1994) Human T-lymphotropic virus type-I influence on hepatotropic virus infections and the subsequent development of hepatocellular carcinoma. *Cancer Detect. Prev.*, **18**, 329–334

Kanamori, H., Suzuki, N., Siomi, H., Nosaka, T., Sato, A., Sabe, H., Hatanaka, M. & Honjo, T. (1990) HTLV-1 $p27^{rex}$ stabilizes human interleukin 2 receptor α chain mRNA. *EMBO J.*, **9**, 4161–4166

Kannagi, M., Sugamura, K., Sato, H., Okochi, K., Uchino, H. & Hinuma, Y. (1983) Establishment of human cytotoxic T cell lines specific for human adult T cell leukemia virus-bearing cells. *J. Immunol.*, **130**, 2942–2946

Kannagi, M., Sugamura, K., Kinoshita, K.-I., Uchino, H. & Hinuma, Y. (1984) Specific cytolysis of fresh tumor cells by an autologous killer T cell line derived from an adult T cell leukemia/lymphoma patient. *J. Immunol.*, **133**, 1037–1041

Kano, T. (1984) Distribution of pygmy chimpanzees (*Pan paniscus*) in the central Zaire basin. *Folia primatol.*, **43**, 36–52

Kaplan, J.E. & Khabbaz, R. (1993) The epidemiology of human T-lymphotropic virus types I and II. *Med. Virol.*, **3**, 137–148

Kaplan, J.E., Osame, M., Kubota, H., Igata, A., Nishitani, H., Maeda, Y., Khabbaz, R.F. & Janssen, R.S. (1990) The risk of development of HTLV-I-associated myelopathy/tropical spastic paraparesis among persons infected with HTLV-I. *J. acquir. immune Defic. Syndr.*, **3**, 1096–1101

Karopoulos, A., Silvester, C. & Dax, E.M. (1993) A comparison of the performance of nine commercially available anti-HTLV-I screening assays. *J. virol. Meth.*, **45**, 83–91

Kashiwagi, S., Kajiyama, W., Hayashi, J., Noguchi, A., Nakashima, K., Nomura, H., Ikematsu, H., Sawada, T., Kida, S. & Koide, A. (1990) Antibody to $p40^{tax}$ protein of human T cell leukemia virus I and infectivity. *J. infect. Dis.*, **161**, 426–429

Katamine, S., Moriuchi, R., Yamamoto, T., Terada, K., Eguchi, K., Tsuji, Y., Yamabe, T., Miyamoto, T. & Hino, S. (1994) HTLV-I proviral DNA in umbilical cord blood of babies born to carrier mothers. *Lancet*, **343**, 1326–1327

Kataoka, R., Takehara, N., Iwahara, Y., Sawada, T., Ohtsuki, Y., Dawei, Y., Hoshino, H. & Miyoshi, I. (1990) Transmission of HTLV-I by blood transfusion and its prevention by passive immunization in rabbits. *Blood*, **76**, 1657–1661

Katsuki, T., Katsuki, K., Imai, J. & Hinuma, Y. (1987) Immune suppression in healthy carriers of adult T-cell leukemia retrovirus (HTLV-I): impairment of T-cell control of Epstein–Barr virus infected B-cells. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **78**, 639–642

Kawai, H., Kashiwagi, S., Inui, T., Tamaki, Y., Sano, Y. & Saito, S. (1991) HTLV-I associated myelopathy (HAM/TSP) with Hashimoto's thyroiditis. *Tokushima J. exp. Med.*, **38**, 99–102

Kawai, H., Inui, T., Kashiwagi, S., Tsuchihashi, T., Masuda, K., Kondo, A., Niki, S., Iwasa, M. & Saito, S. (1992) HTLV-I infection in patients with autoimmune thyroiditis (Hashimoto's thyroiditis). *J. med. Virol.*, **38**, 138–141

Kawano, F., Tsuda, H., Yamaguchi, K., Nishimura, H., Sanada, I., Matsuzaki, H., Ishii, M. & Takatsuki, K. (1984) Unusual clinical courses of adult T-cell leukemia in siblings. *Cancer*, **54**, 131–134

Kayembe, K., Goubau, P., Desmyter, J., Vlietinck, R. & Carton, H. (1990) A cluster of HTLV-I associated tropical spastic paraparesis in Equateur (Zaire): ethnic and familial distribution. *J. Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiat.*, **53**, 4–10

Kelly, K., Davis, P., Mitsuya, H., Irving, S., Wright, J., Grassmann, R., Fleckenstein, B., Wano, Y., Greene, W. & Siebenlist, U. (1992) A high proportion of early response genes are constitutively activated in T-cells by HTLV-I. *Oncogene*, **7**, 1463–1470

Kenyon, S.J. & Piper, C.E. (1977) Cellular basis of persistent lymphocytosis in cattle infected with bovine leukemia virus. *Infect. Immunol.*, **16**, 891–897

Kettmann, R., Cleuter, Y., Mammerickx, M., Meunier-Rotival, M., Bernardi, G., Burny, A. & Chantrenne, H. (1980a) Genomic integration of bovine leukemia provirus: comparison between persistent lymphocytosis with lymph node tumor form of enzootic bovine leukosis. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **77**, 2577–2581

Kettmann, R., Marbaix, G., Cleuter, Y., Portetelle, D., Mammerickx, M. & Burny, A. (1980b) Genomic integration of bovine leukemia provirus and lack of viral RNA expression in the target cells of cattle with different response to BLV infection. *Leuk. Res.*, **4**, 509–519

Kettmann, R., Deschamps, J., Couez, D., Claustriaux, J.-J., Palm, R. & Burny, A. (1983) Chromosome integration domain for bovine leukemia provirus in tumors. *J. Virol.*, **47**, 146–150

Kettmann, R., Mammerickx, M., Portetelle, D., Grégoire, D. & Burny, A. (1984) Experimental infection of sheep and goat with bovine leukemia virus: localization of proviral information in the target cells. *Leuk. Res.*, **8**, 937–944

Kettmann, R., Burny, A., Callebaut, I., Droogmans, L., Mammerickx, M., Willems, L. & Portetelle, D. (1994) Bovine leukemia virus. In: Levy, J.A., ed., *The Retroviridae*, Vol. 3, New York, Plenum Press, pp. 39–81

Khabbaz, R.F., Darrow, W.W., Hartley, T.M., Witte, J., Cohen, J.B., French, J., Gill, P.S., Potterat, J., Sikes, R.K., Reich, R., Kaplan, J.E. & Lairmore, M.D. (1990) Seroprevalence and risk factors for HTLV-I/II infection among female prostitutes in the United States. *J. Am. med. Assoc.*, **263**, 60–64

Khabbaz, R.F., Onorato, I.M., Cannon, R.O., Hartley, T.M., Roberts, B., Hosein, B. & Kaplan, J.E. (1992) Seroprevalence of HTLV-I and HTLV-II among intravenous drug users and persons in clinics for sexually transmitted diseases. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **326**, 375–380

Khono, T., Uchida, H., Inomata, H., Fukushima, S., Takeshita, M. & Kikuchi, M. (1993) Ocular manifestations of adult-T-cell leukemia/lymphoma. A clinicopathologic study. *Ophthalmology*, **100**, 1794–1799

Kim, S.-J., Kehrl, J.H., Burton, J., Tendler, C.L., Jeang, K.-T., Danielpour, D., Thevenin, C., Kim, K.Y., Sporn, M.B. & Roberts, A.B. (1990) Transactivation of the transforming growth factor β1 (TGF-β1) gene by human T-lymphotropic virus type I Tax: a potential mechanism for the increased production of TGF-β1 in adult T-cell leukemia. *J. exp. Med.*, **172**, 121–129

Kim, S.-J., Winokur, T.S., Lee, H.-D., Danielpour, D., Kim, K.Y., Geiser, A.G., Chen, L.-S., Sporn, M.B., Roberts, A.B. & Jay, G. (1991) Overexpression of transforming growth factor-β in transgenic mice carrying the human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I *tax* gene. *Mol. cell. Biol.*, **11**, 5222–5228

Kimata, J.T., Palker, T.J. & Ratner, L. (1993) The mitogenic activity of Human T-cell leukemia virus type I is T-cell associated and requires the CD2/LFA-3 activation pathway. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 3134–3141

Kimata, J.T., Wong, F.-H., Wang, J.J. & Ratner, L. (1994) Construction and characterization of infectious human T-cell leukemia virus type I molecular clones. *Virology*, **204**, 656–664

Kinoshita, K., Hino, S., Amagasaki, T., Ikeda, S.-I., Yamada, Y., Suzuyama, J., Momita, S., Toriya, K., Kamihira, S. & Ichimaru, M. (1984) Demonstration of adult T-cell leukemia virus antigen in milk from three sero-positive mothers. *Gann*, **75**, 103–105

Kinoshita, K., Yamanouchi, K., Ikeda, S.-I., Momita, S., Amagasaki, T., Soda, H., Ichimaru, M., Moriuchi, R., Katamine, S., Miyamoto, T. & Hino, S. (1985a) Oral infection of a common marmoset with human T-cell leukemia virus type-I (HTLV-I) by inoculating fresh human milk of HTLV-I carrier mothers. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **76**, 1147–1153

Kinoshita, K., Amagasaki, T., Ikeda, S.-I., Suzuyama, J., Toriya, K., Nishino, K., Tagawa, M., Ichimaru, M., Kamihira, S., Yamada, Y., Momita, S,. Kusano, M., Morikawa, T., Fujita, S., Umeda, Y., Ito, N. & Yoshida, M. (1985b) Preleukemic state of adult T cell leukemia: abnormal T lymphocytosis induced by human adult T cell leukemia-lymphoma virus. *Blood*, **66**, 120–127

Kira, J.-I. (1994) The presence of HTLV-I proviral DNA in the central nervous system of patients with HTLV-I-associated myelopathy/tropical spastic paraparesis. *Mol. Neurobiol.*, **8**, 139–145

Kira, J.-I., Koyanagi, Y., Yamada, T., Itoyama, Y., Goto, I., Yamamoto, N., Sasaki, H. & Sasaki, Y. (1991) Increased HTLV-I proviral DNA in HTLV-I-associated myelopathy: a quantitative polymerase chain reaction study. *Ann. Neurol.*, **29**, 194–201

Kira, J.-I., Itoyama, Y., Koyanagi, Y., Tateishi, J., Kishikawa, M., Akizuki, S.-I., Kobayashi, I., Toki, N., Sueishi, K., Sato, H., Sakaki, Y., Yamamoto, N. & Goto, I. (1992a) Presence of HTLV-I proviral DNA in central nervous system of patients with HTLV-I-associated myelopathy. *Ann. Neurol.*, **31**, 39–45

Kira, J.-I., Nakamura, M., Sawada, T., Koyanagi, Y., Ohori, N., Itoyama, Y., Yamamoto, N., Sakaki, Y. & Goto, I. (1992b) Antibody titers to HTLV-I-p40 Tax protein and gag-env hybrid protein in HTLV-I-associated myelopathy/tropical spastic paraparesis: correlation with increased HTLV-I proviral DNA load. *J. neurol. Sci*, **107**, 98–104

Kitajima, I., Maruyama, I., Maruyama, Y., Ijichi, S., Eiraku, N., Mimura, Y. & Osame, M. (1989) Polyarthrtitis in human T lymphotropic virus type I-associated myelopathy (Letter to the Editor). *Arthrit. Rheum.*, **32**, 1342–1344

Kitajima, I., Yamamoto, K., Sato, K, Nakajima, Y., Nakajima, Y., Maruyama, I., Osame, M. & Nishioka, K. (1991) Detection of human T cell lymphotropic virus type I proviral DNA and its gene expression in synovial cells in chronic inflammatory arthropathy. *J. clin. Invest.*, **88**, 1315–1322

Kiyokawa, T., Seiki, M., Iwashita, S., Imagawa, K., Shimizu, F. & Yoshida, M. (1985) $p27^{x\text{-}III}$ and $p21^{x\text{-}III}$, proteins encoded by the *pX* sequence of human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **82**, 8359–8363

Kleinman, S.H., Kaplan, J.E., Khabbaz, R.F., Calabro, M.A., Thomson, R., Busch, M. & the Retrovirus Epidemiology Donor Study Group (1994) Evaluation of a p21e-spiked western blot (immunoblot) in confirming human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I or II infection in volunteer blood donors. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **32**, 603–607

Kline, R.L., Brothers, T., Halsey, N., Boulos, R., Lairmore, M.D. & Quinn, T.C. (1991) Evaluation of enzyme immunoassays for antibody to human T-lymphotropic viruses type I/II. *Lancet*, **337**, 30–33

Kohno, T., Uchida, H., Inomata, H., Fukushima, S., Takeshita, M. & Kikuchi, M. (1993) Ocular manifestations of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma. A clinopathological study. *Ophthalmology*, **100**, 1794–1799

Komori, T., Kasajima, T.,Yamamoto, T., Shibata, N. & Kobayashi, M. (1995) An unclassifed cerebral small cell tumor in a patient with human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I-induced primary extranodal lymphoma. *Mod. Pathol.*, **8**, 811–816

Komurian, F., Pelloquin, F. & de Thé, G. (1991) In vivo genomic variability of human T-cell leukemia virus type I depends more upon geography than upon pathologies. *J. Virol.*, **65**, 3770–3778

Komuro, A., Watanabe, T., Miyoshi, I., Hayami, M., Tsujimoto, H., Seiki, M. & Yoshida, M. (1984) Detection and characterization of simian retroviruses homologous to human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Virology*, **138**, 373–378

Kondo, T., Kono, H., Nonaka, H., Miyamoto, N., Yoshida, R., Bando, F., Inoue, H., Miyoshi, I., Hinuma, Y. & Hanaoka, M. (1987) Risk of adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma in HTLV-I carriers (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 159

Kondo, T., Kono, H., Miyamoto, N., Yoshida, R., Toki, H., Matsumoto, I., Hara, M., Inoue, H., Inatsuki, A., Funatsu, T., Yamano, N., Bando, F., Iwao, E., Miyoshi, I., Hinuma, Y. & Hanaoka, M. (1989) Age- and sex-specific cumulative rate and risk of ATLL for HTLV-I carriers. *Int. J. Cancer*, **43**, 1061–1064

Kondo, A., Imada, K., Hattori, T., Yamabe, H., Tanaka, T., Miyasaka, M., Okuma, M. & Uchiyama, T. (1993) A model of in vivo cell proliferation of adult T-cell leukemia. *Blood*, **82**, 2501–2509

Koralnik, I.J., Lemp, J.F., Jr, Gallo, R.C. & Franchini, G. (1992a) In vitro infection of human macrophages by human T-cell leukemia/lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I). *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **8**, 1845–1849

Koralnik, I.J., Gessain, A., Klotman, M.E., Lo Monico, A., Berneman, Z.N. & Franchini, G. (1992b) Protein isoforms encoded by the *pX* region of human T-cell leukemia/lymphotropic virus type I. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **89**, 8813–8817

Koralnik, I.J., Fullen, J. & Franchini, G. (1993) The $p12^{I}$, $p13^{II}$, and $p30^{II}$ proteins encoded by human T-cell leukemia/lymphotropic virus type I open reading frames I and II are localized in three different cellular compartments. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 2360–2366

Koralnik, I.J., Boeri, E., Saxinger, W.C., Lo Monico, A., Fullen, J., Gessain, A., Guo, H.-G., Gallo, R.C., Markham, P., Kalyanaraman, V., Hirsch, V., Allan, J., Murthy, K., Alford, P., Slattery, J.P., O'Brien, S.J. & Franchini, G. (1994) Phylogenetic associations of human and simian T-cell leukemia/lymphotropic virus type I strains: evidence for interspecies transmission. *J. Virol.*, **68**, 2693–2707

Kosaka, M., Iishi, Y., Horiuchi, N., Nakao, K., Okagawa, K., Saito, S., Minami, Y. & Katoh, K. (1989) A cluster of human T-lymphotropic virus type-I carriers found in the southern district of Tokushima Prefecture. *Jpn. J. clin. Oncol.*, **19**, 30–35

Kubota, R., Fujiyoshi, T., Izumo, S., Yashiki, S., Maruyama, I., Osame, M. & Sonoda, S. (1993) Fluctuation of HTLV-I proviral DNA in peripheral blood mononuclear cells of HTLV-I associated myelopathy. *J. Neuroimmunol.*, **42**, 147–154

Kumar, S.R., Gill, P.S., Wagner, D.G., Dugel, P.U., Moudgil, T. & Rao, N.A. (1994) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus type-I associated retinal lymphoma. *Arch. Ophthalmol.*, **112**, 954–959

Kuroda, Y., Matsui, M., Kikuchi, M., Kurohara, K., Endo, C., Yukitake, M., Matsuda, Y., Tokunaga, O., Komine-Sakaki, A. & Kawaguchi, R. (1994) In situ demonstration of the HTLV-I genome in the spinal cord of a patient with HTLV-I-associated myelopathy. *Neurology*, **44**, 2295–2299

Kwok, S., Lipka, J.J., McKinney, N., Kellogg, D.E., Poiesz, B., Foung, S.K. & Sninsky, J.J. (1990) Low incidence of HTLV infections in random blood donors with indeterminate western blot patterns. *Transfusion*, **30**, 491–494

Kwok, R.P.S., Laurance, M.E., Lundblad, J.R., Goldman, P.S., Shih, H.-M., Connor, L.M., Marriott, S.J. & Goodman, R.H. (1996) Control of cAMP-regulated enhancers by the viral transactivator Tax through CREB and the co-activator CBP. *Nature*, **380**, 642–646

LaGrenade, L. (1994) HTLV-I, infective dermatitis and tropical spastic paraparesis. *Mol. Neurobiol.*, **8**, 147–148

LaGrenade, L., Hanchard, B., Fletcher, V., Cranston, B. & Blattner, W. (1990) Infective dermatitis of Jamaican children: a marker for HTLV-I infection. *Lancet*, **336**, 1345–1347

Lairmore, M.D., Jason, J.M., Hartley, T.M., Khabbaz, R.F., De, B. & Evatt, B.L. (1989) Absence of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I coinfection in human immunodeficiency virus-infected hemophilic men. *Blood*, **74**, 2596–2599

Lal, R.B. (1996) Delineation of immunodominant epitopes of human T-lymphotropic virus types-I and -II and their usefulness in developing serologic assays for detection of antibodies to HTLV-I and HTLV-II. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.* (in press)

Lal, R.B. & Heinene, W. (1996) Testing for human T-lymphotropic virus type-I and -II: serological, virological and molecular detection. In: Hölsberg, P. & Hafler, D., eds, *Human T-Lymphotropic Virus Type I*, New York, John Wiley (in press)

Lal, R.B., Rudolph, D.L., Lairmore, M.D., Khabbaz, R.F., Garfield, M., Coligan, J.E. & Folks, T.M. (1991) Serologic discrimination of human T cell lymphotropic virus infection by using a synthetic peptide-based enzyme immunoassay. *J. infect. Dis.*, **163**, 41–46

Lal, R.B., Brodine, S., Kazura, J., Mbidde-Katonga, E., Yanagihara, R. & Roberts, C. (1992a) Sensitivity and specificity of a recombinant transmembrane glycoprotein (rgp21)-spiked western immunoblot for serological confirmation of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type-I and type-II infections. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **30**, 296–299

Lal, R.B., Rudolph, D.L., Coligan, J.E., Brodine, S.K. & Roberts, C.R. (1992b) Failure to detect evidence of human T-lymphotropic virus (HTLV) type I and type II in blood donors with isolated *gag* antibodies to HTLV-I/II. *Blood*, **80**, 544–550

Lal, R.B., Rudolph, D.L., Nerurkar, V.R. & Yanagihara, R. (1992c) Humoral responses to the immunodominant *gag* and *env* epitopes of human T-lymphotropic virus type I among Melanesians. *Viral Immunol.*, **5**, 265–272

Lal, R.B., Buckner, C., Khabbaz, R.F., Kaplan, J.E., Reyes, G., Hadlock, K., Lipka, J., Foung, S.K., Chan, L. & Coligan, J.E. (1993) Isotypic and IgG subclass restriction of the humoral immune responses to human T-lymphotropic virus type-I. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.*, **67**, 40–49

Lapin, B.A. (1969) Experiments in monkeys with human leukaemia. *Primates Med.*, **3**, 23–27

Lee, S.Y., Yamaguchi, K., Takatsuki, K., Kim, B.K., Park, S. & Lee, M. (1986) Seroepidemiology of human T-cell leukemia virus type-I in the Republic of Korea. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **77**, 250–254

Lee, H., Swanson, P., Shorty, V.S., Zack, J.A., Rosenblatt, J.D. & Chen, I.S.Y. (1989) High rate of HTLV-II infection in seropositive IV drug abusers in New Orleans. *Science*, **244**, 471–475

Lee, H.H., Swanson, P., Rosenblatt, J.D., Chen, I.S.Y., Sherwood, W.C., Smith, D.E., Tegtmeier, G.E., Fernando, L.P., Fang, C.T., Osame, M. & Kleinman, S.H. (1991) Relative prevalence and risk factors of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection in US blood donors. *Lancet*, **337**, 1435–1439

Lennert, K., Kikuchi, M., Sato, E., Suchi, T., Stansfeld, A.G., Feller, A.C., Hansmann, M.-L., Müller-Hermelink, H.K. & Gödde-Salz, E. (1985) HTLV-positive and -negative T-cell lymphomas. Morphological and immunohistochemical differences between European and HTLV-positive Japanese T-cell lymphomas. *Int. J. Cancer*, **35**, 65–72

Leno, M., Simpson, R.M., Bowers, F.S. & Kindt, T.J. (1995) Human T lymphocyte virus I from a leukemogenic cell line mediates *in vivo* and *in vitro* lymphocyte apoptosis. *J. exp. Med.*, **181**, 1575–1580

Lerche, N.W., Marx, P.A., Osborn, K.G., Maul, D.H., Lowenstine, L.J., Bleviss, M.L., Moody, P., Henrickson, R.V. & Gardner, M.B. (1987) Natural history of endemic type D retrovirus infection and acquired immune deficiency syndrome in group-housed *rhesus* monkeys. *J. natl Cancer Inst.*, **79**, 847–854

Levin, M.C., Fox, R.J., Lehky, T., Walter, M., Fox, C.H., Flerlage, N., Bamford, R. & Jacobson, S. (1996) PCR-in situ hybridization detection of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) *tax* proviral DNA in peripheral blood lymphocytes of patients with HTLV-I-associated neurologic disease. *J. Virol.*, **70**, 924–933

Levine, P.H., Blattner, W.A., Clark, J., Tarone, R., Maloney, E.M., Murphy, E.M., Gallo, R.C., Robert-Guroff, M. & Saxinger, W.C. (1988) Geographic distribution of HTLV-I and identification of a new high-risk population. *Int. J. Cancer*, **42**, 7–12

Levine, P.H., Manns, A., Jaffe, E.S., Colclough, G., Cavallaro, A., Reddy, G. & Blattner, W.A. (1994) The effect of ethnic differences on the pattern of HTLV-I-associated T-cell leukemia/-lymphoma (HATL) in the United States. *Int. J. Cancer*, **56**, 177–181

Levy, J.A., ed. (1992–95) *The Retroviridae*, Vols 1–4, New York, Plenum Press

Lewin, H.A. & Bernoco, D. (1986) Evidence for BoLA-linked resistance and susceptibility to subclinical progression of bovine leukemia virus infection. *Anim. Genet.*, **17**, 197–207

Lewin, H.A., Wu, M.-C., Stewart, J.A. & Nolan, T.J. (1988) Association between *BoLA* and subclinical bovine leukemia virus infection in a herd of Holstein-Friesian cows. *Immunogenetics*, **27**, 338–344

Li, C.-C.H., Ruscetti, F.W., Rice, N.R., Chen, E., Yang, N.-S., Mikovits, J. & Longo, D.L. (1993) Differential expression of Rel family members in human T-cell leukemia virus type I-infected cells: transcriptional activation of c-*rel* by Tax protein. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 4205–4213

Lilienbaum, A., Duc Dodon, M., Alexandre, C., Gazzolo, L. & Paulin, D. (1990) Effect of human T-cell leukemia virus type I Tax protein on activation of the human vimentin gene. *J. Virol.*, **64**, 256–263

Lillehoj, EP., Alexander, S.S., Dubrule, C.J., Wiktor, S., Adams, R., Tai, C.-C., Manns, A. & Blattner, W.A. (1990) Development and evaluation of a human T-cell leukemia virus type I serological confirmatory assay incorporating a recombinant envelope polypeptide. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **28**, 2653–2658

Lindholm, P.F., Reid, R.L. & Brady, J.N. (1992) Extracellular Tax1 protein stimulates tumor necrosis factor-β and immunoglobulin kappa light chain expression in lymphoid cells. *J. Virol.*, **66**, 1294–1302

Linhares, M.I.S., Eizuru, Y., de Andrade, G.P., Fonseca, I.B., Carvalho, L.B., Jr, Moreira, I.T. & Minamishima, Y. (1994) Human T cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I) antibodies in healthy populations and renal transplanted patients in the north-east of Brazil. *Microbiol. Immunol.*, **38**, 475–478

Lipka, J.J., Bui, K., Reyes, G.R., Moeckli, R., Wiktor, S.Z., Blattner, W.A., Murphy, E.L., Shaw, G.M., Hanson, C.V., Sninsky, J.J. & Foung, S.K.H. (1990) Determination of a unique and immunodominant epitope of human T cell lymphotropic virus type I. *J. infect. Dis.*, **162**, 353–357

Lipka, J.J., Miyoshi, I., Hadlock, K.G., Reyes, G.R., Chow, T.P., Blattner, W.A., Shaw, G.M., Hanson, C.V., Gallo, D., Chan, L. & Foung, S.K.H. (1992) Segregation of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type-I and type-II infections by antibody reactivity to unique viral epitopes. *J. infect. Dis.*, **165**, 268–272

Liu, H.-F., Vandamme, A.-M., Van Brussel, M., Desmyter, J. & Goubau, P. (1994) New retroviruses in human and simian T-lymphotropic viruses (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **344**, 265–266

Longo, D.L., Gelmann, E.P., Cossman, J., Young, R.A., Gallo, R.C., O'Brien, S.J. & Matis, L.A. (1984) Isolation of HTLV-I transformed B-lymphocytes clone from a patient with HTLV-associated adult T-cell leukemia. *Nature*, **310**, 505–506

Loughran, T.P., Jr, Coyle, T., Sherman, M.P., Starkebaum, G., Ehrlich, G.D., Ruscetti, F.W. & Poiesz, B.J. (1992) Detection of human T-cell leukemia/lymphoma virus, type II, in a patient with large granular lymphocyte leukemia. *Blood*, **80**, 1116–1119

Loughran, T.P., Jr, Sherman, M.P., Ruscetti, F.W., Frey, S., Coyle, T., Montagna, R.A., Jones, B., Starkebaum, G. & Poiesz, B.J. (1994) Prototypical HTLV-I/II infection is rare in LGL leukemia. *Leuk. Res.*, **18**, 423–429

Lübbert, M., Miller, C.W., Kahan, J. & Koeffler, H.P. (1989) Expression, methylation and chromatin structure of the p53 gene in untransformed and human T-cell leukemia virus type I-transformed human T-lymphocytes. *Oncogene*, **4**, 643–651

Lymphoma Study Group (1984–1987) (1991) Major prognostic factors of patients with adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma: a cooperative study. *Leuk. Res.*, **15**, 81–90

Maeda, Y., Furukawa, M., Takehara, Y., Yoshimura, K., Miyamoto, K., Matsuura, T., Morishima, Y., Tajima, K., Okochi, K. & Hinuma, Y. (1984) Prevalence of possible adult T-cell leukemia virus-carriers among volunteer blood donors in Japan: a nation-wide study. *Int. J. Cancer*, **33**, 717–720

Maeda, M., Shimizu, A., Ikuta, K., Okamoto, H., Kashihara, M., Uchiyama,T., Honjo, T. & Yodoi, J. (1985) Origin of human T-lymphotropic virus I-positive T cell lines in adult T cell leukemia. *J. exp. Med.*, **162**, 2169–2174

Maeda, M., Arima, N., Daitoku, Y., Kashihara, M., Okamoto, H., Uchiyama, T., Shirono, K., Matsuoka, M., Hattori, T., Takatsuki, K., Ikuta, K., Shimizu, A., Honjo, T. & Yodoi, J. (1987) Evidence for the interleukin-2 dependent expansion of leukemic cells in adult T-cell leukemia. *Blood*, **70**, 1407–1411

Mahieux, R., Gessain, A., Truffert, A., Vitrac, D., Hubert, A., Dandelot, J., Montchamp-Moreau, C., Cnudde, F., Tekaia, F. & de Thé, G. (1994) Seroepidemiology, viral isolation, and molecular characterization of human T cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I from La Réunion Island, Indian Ocean. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 745–752

Mahieux, R., de Thé, G. & Gessain, A. (1995) The *tax* mutation at nucleotide 7959 of human T-cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I) is not associated with tropical spastic paraparesis/HTLV-1-associated myelopathy but is linked to the cosmopolitan molecular genotype (Letter to the Editor). *J. Virol.*, **69**, 5925–5927

Maloney, E.M., Ramirez, H., Levin, A. & Blattner, W.A. (1989) A survey of the human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) in south-western Colombia. *Int. J. Cancer*, **44**, 419–423

Maloney, E.M., Murphy, E.L., Figueroa, J.P., Gibbs, W.N., Cranston, B., Hanchard, B., Holding-Cobham, M., Malley, K. & Blattner, W.A. (1991) Human T-lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) seroprevalence in Jamaica. II. Geographic and ecologic determinants. *Am. J. Epidemiol.*, **133**, 1125–1134

Manca, N., Piacentini, E., Gelmi, M., Calzavara, P., Manganoni, M.A., Glukhov, A., Gargiulo, F., De Francesco, M., Pirali, F., De Panfilis, G. & Turano, A. (1994) Persistence of human T cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) sequences in peripheral blood mononuclear cells from patients with mycosis fungoides. *J. exp. Med.*, **180**, 1973–1978

Mann, D.L., DeSantis, P., Mark, G., Pfeifer, A., Newman, M., Gibbs, N., Popovic, M., Sarngadharan, M.G., Gallo, R.C., Clark, J. & Blattner, W. (1987) HTLV-I-associated B-cell CLL: indirect role for retrovirus in leukemogenesis. *Science*, **236**, 1103–1106

Manns, A. (1993) Natural history of HTLV-I infection: relationship to leukemogenesis. *Leukemia*, **7** (Suppl. 2), pp. S75–S77

Manns, A., Murphy, E.L., Wilks, R., Haynes, G., Figueroa, J.P., Hanchard, B., Barnett, M., Drummond, J., Waters, D., Cerney, M., Seals, J.R., Alexander, S.S., Lee, H. & Blattner, W.A. (1991) Detection of early human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I antibody patterns during seroconversion among transfusion recipients. *Blood*, **77**, 896–905

Manns, A., Wilks, R.J., Murphy, E.L., Haynes, G., Figueroa, J.P., Barnett, M., Hanchard, B. & Blattner, W.A. (1992) A prospective study of transmission by transfusion of HTLV-I and risk factors associated with seroconversion. *Int. J. Cancer*, **51**, 886–891

Manns, A., Cleghorn, F.R., Falk, R.T., Hanchard, B., Jaffe, E.S., Bartholomew, C., Hartge, P., Benichou, J., Blattner, W.A. & the HTLV Lymphoma Study Group (1993) Role of HTLV-I in development of non-Hodgkin lymphoma in Jamaica and Trinidad and Tobago. *Lancet*, **342**, 1447–1450

Manns, A., Wilks, R.J., Hanchard, B., St Clair Morgan, O., Rudolph, D.L. & Lal, R.B. (1994) Viral-specific humoral immune responses following transfusion-related transmission of human T cell lymphotropic virus type-I infection. *Viral Immunol.*, **7**, 113–120

Mansueto, S., Miceli, M.D., Di Blasi, P., Alleto, G., Amico, A., Mancuso, S. & Gentile, G. (1995) Antibodies anti HTLV-I/II in Sicilian residents, in drug addicts, and in African immigrants. *Eur. J. Epidemiol.*, **11**, 359–360

Manzari, V., Gradilone, A., Barillari, G., Zani, M., Collalti, E., Pandolfi, F., De Rossi, G., Liso, V., Babbo, P., Robert-Guroff, M. & Frati, L. (1985) HTLV-I is endemic in southern Italy: detection of the first infectious cluster in a white population. *Int. J. Cancer*, **36**, 557–559

Manzari, V., Modesti, M., De Marchis, L., Gradilone, A., Cifaldi, L. & Marchei, P. (1990) HTLV-I and HIV-1 infection in patients with lymphadenopathy syndrome detected during routine breast screening at a tumor prevention center. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **6**, 417–421

Mariette, X., Agbalika, F., Daniel, M.-T., Bisson, M., Lagrange, P., Brouet, J.-C. & Morinet, F. (1993) Detection of human T lymphotropic virus type I *tax* gene in salivary gland epithelium from two patients with Sjögren's syndrome. *Arthrit. Rheum.*, **36**, 1423–1428

Mariette, X., Cherot, P., Cazals, D., Brocheriou, C., Brouet, J.-C. & Agbalika, F. (1994) Antibodies to HTLV-I in Sjögren's syndrome (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **345**, 71

Markham, P.D., Salahuddin, S.Z., Kalyanaraman, V.S., Popovic, M., Sarin, P. & Gallo, R.C. (1983) Infection and transformation of fresh human umbilical cord blood cells by multiple sources of human T-cell leukemia-lymphoma virus (HTLV). *Int. J. Cancer*, **31**, 413–420

Marriott, S.J., Boros, I., Duvall, J.F. & Brady, J.N. (1989) Indirect binding of human T-cell leukemia virus type I tax_1 to a responsive element in the viral long terminal repeat. *Mol. cell. Biol.*, **9**, 4152–4160

Marriott, S.J., Lindholm, P.F., Brown, K.M., Gitlin, S.D., Duvall, J.F., Radonovich, M.F. & Brady, J.N. (1990) A 36-kilodalton cellular transcription factor mediates an indirect interaction of human T-cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I Tax_1 with a responsive element in the viral long terminal repeat. *Mol. cell. Biol.*, **10**, 4192–4201

Marriott, S.J., Trinh, D. & Brady, J.N. (1992) Activation of interleukin-2 receptor alpha expression by extracellular HTLV-I Tax_1 protein: a potential role in HTLV-I pathogenesis. *Oncogene*, **7**, 1749–1755

Martin, R.D. (1990) *Primate Origins and Evolution: A Phylogenic Reconstruction*, Princeton, NJ, Princeton University Press

Martin, M.P., Biggar, R.J., Hamlin-Green, G., Staal, S. & Mann, D. (1993) Large granular lymphocytosis in a patient infected with HTLV-II. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **9**, 715–719

Maruyama, I., Tihara, J., Sakashita, I., Mizoguti, R., Mori, S., Usuku, K., Jonosono, M., Tara, M., Niina, S., Sonoda, S., Yasaki, S. & Osame, M. (1988) HTLV-I associated broncho-pneumonopathy — a new clinical entity (Abstract). *Am. Rev. respir. Dis.*, **137**, 46

Massari, V., Elghouzzi, M.H., Agis, F., Rannou, C., Gordien, E., Costagliola, D. & Lefrère, J.J. (1994) Epidemiologic comparison of human T-lymphotropic virus type I-infected blood donors from endemic and nonendemic regions over a 3-year period. *Transfusion*, **34**, 198–201

Matheise, J.P., Delcommenne, M., Mager, A., Didembourg, C.H. & Letesson, J.J. (1992) $CD5^+$ B cells from bovine leukemia virus-infected cows are activated cycling cells responsive to interleukin 2. *Leukemia*, **6**, 304–309

Matsumoto, K., Akashi, K., Shibata, H., Yutsudo, M. & Kakura, A. (1994) Single amino acid substitution (^{58}Pro→Ser) in HTLV-I Tax results in loss of *ras* cooperative focus formation in rat embryo fibroblasts. *Virology*, **200**, 813–815

Matsumura, M., Kushida, S., Ami, Y., Suga, T., Uchida, K., Kameyama, T., Terano, A., Inoue, Y., Shiraki, H., Okochi, K., Sato, H. & Miwa, M. (1993) Quantitation of HTLV-I provirus among seropositive blood donors: relation with antibody profile using synthetic peptides. *Int. J. Cancer*, **55**, 220–222

Matsuzaki, H., Asou, N., Kawaguchi, Y., Hata, H., Yoshinaga, T., Kinuwaki, E., Ishii, T., Yamaguchi, K. & Takatsuki, K. (1990) Human T-cell leukemia virus type I associated with small cell lung cancer. *Cancer*, **66**, 1763–1768

Matutes, E. & Catovsky, D. (1992) Adult T cell leukaemia lymphoma. In: Whittaker, J.A., ed., *Leukaemia.*, 2nd Ed., London, Blackwell Scientific Publications, pp. 416–433

Matutes, E. & Catovsky, D. (1994) ATL of Carribean origin. In: Takatsuki, K., ed., *Adult T-cell Leukaemia*, Oxford, Oxford University Press, pp. 113–138

Matutes, E., Dalgleish, A.G., Weiss, R.A., Joseph, A.P. & Catovsky, D. (1986) Studies in healthy human T-cell leukemia lymphoma virus (HTLV-I) carriers from the Caribbean. *Int. J. Cancer*, **38**, 41–45

Matutes, E., Schulz, T., Serpa, M.J., de Queiroz-Campos-Araujo, A. & Pombo de Oliveira, M.S. (1994) Report of the Second International Symposium on HTLV in Brazil. *Leukemia*, **8**, 1092–1094

Matutes, E., Spittle, M.F., Smith, N.P., Eady, R.A.J. & Catovsky, D. (1995a) The first report of familial adult T-cell leukaemia lymphoma in the United Kingdom. *Br. J. Haematol.*, **89**, 615–619

Matutes, E., Schulz, T., Dyer, M., Ellis, J., Hedges, M. & Catovsky, D. (1995b) Immunoblastic transformation of a Sézary syndrome in a black Caribbean patient without evidence of HTLV-I. *Leuk. Lymph.*, **18**, 521–527

Mauclere, P., Le Hesran, J.Y., Gessain, A., Mahieux, R., Salla, R., de Thé, G. & Millan, J. (1994) Epidemiology of HTLV-I and HTLV-II in Cameroon, the situation revisited with stringent western-blot criterias (Abstract no. E-8). *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 482

May, J.T., Stent, G. & Schnagl, R.D. (1988) Antibody to human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I in Australian aborigines (Letter to the Editor). *Med. J. Aust.*, **149**, 104

McCarthy, T.J., Kennedy, J.L., Blakeslee, J.R. & Bennett, B.T. (1990) Spontaneous malignant lymphoma and leukemia in a simian T-lymphotropic virus type I (STLV-I) antibody positive olive baboon. *Lab. Anim. Sci.*, **40**, 79–81

McClure, H.M., Anderson, D.C., Gordon, T.P., Ansari, A.A., Fultz, P.N., Klumpp, S.A., Emau, P. & Isahakia, M. (1992) Natural simian immunodeficiency virus infections in nonhuman primates. In: Matano, S, Tuttle, R.H., Ishida, H. & Goodman, M., eds, *Topics in Primatology*, Vol. 3, Tokyo, University of Tokyo Press, pp. 425–438

McGuire, K.L., Curtiss, V.E., Larson, E.L. & Haseltine, W.A. (1993) Influence of human T-cell leukemia virus type I *tax* and *rex* on interleukin-2 gene expression. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 1590–1599

Mercieca, J., Matutes, E., Dearden, C., MacLennan, K. & Catovsky, D. (1994) The role of pentostatin in the treatment of T-cell malignancies: analysis of response rate in 145 patients according to disease subtype. *J. clin. Oncol.*, **12**, 2588–2593

Merle, H., Smajda, D., Bera, O., Cabre, P. & Vernant, J.C. (1994) Ophthalmic manifestations in patients with HTLV-I associated myelopathy. A clinical study of 30 cases. *J. fr. Ophtalmol.*, **17**, 403–413 (in French)

Meytes, D., Schochat, B., Lee, H., Nadel, G., Sidi, Y., Cerney, M., Swanson, P., Shaklai, M., Kilim, Y., Elgat, M., Chin, E., Danon, Y. & Rosenblatt, J.D. (1990) Serological and molecular survey for HTLV-I infection in a high-risk Middle Eastern group. *Lancet*, **336**, 1533–1535

Miedema, F., Terpstra, F.G., Smit, J.W., Daenen, S., Gerrits, W., Hegde, U., Matutes, E., Catovsky, D., Greaves, M.F. & Melief, C.J.M. (1984) Functional properties of neoplastic T cells in adult T cell lymphoma/leukemia patients from the Caribbean. *Blood*, **63**, 477–481

Migone, T.-S., Lin, J.-X., Ceresoto, A., Mulloy, J.C., O'Shea, J.J., Franchini, G. & Leonard, W.J. (1995) Constitutively activated Jak-STAT pathway in T-cells transformed with HTLV-I. *Science*, **269**, 79–81

Miller, G.J., Pegram, S.M., Kirkwood, B.R., Beckles, G.L.A., Byam, N.T.A., Clayden, S.A., Kinlen, L.J., Chan, L.C., Carson, D.C. & Greaves, M.F. (1986) Ethnic composition, age and sex, together with location and standard of housing as determinants of HLTV-I infection in an urban Trinidadian community. *Int. J. Cancer*, **38**, 801–808

Miller, G.J., Lewis, L.L., Colman, S.M., Cooper, J.A., Lloyd, G., Scollen, N., Jones, N., Tedder, R.S. & Greaves, M.F. (1994) Clustering of human T lymphotropic virus type I seropositive in Montserrat, West Indies: evidence for an environmental factor in transmission of the virus. *J. infect. Dis.*, **170**, 44–50

Minamoto, G.Y., Gold, J.W.M., Scheinberg, D.A., Hardy, W.D., Chein, N., Zuckerman, E., Reich, L., Dietz, K., Gee, T., Hoffer, J., Mayer, K., Gabrilove, J., Clarkson, B. & Armstrong, D. (1988) Infection with human T-cell leukemia virus type I in patients with leukemia. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **318**, 219–222

Minato, S.-I., Itoyama, Y., Fujii, N., Kira, J.-I., Guo, I. & Yamamoto, N. (1989) Activated T cells in HTLV-I-associated myelopathy: autologous mixed lymphocyte reaction. *Ann. Neurol.*, **26**, 398–401

Mita, S., Sugimoto, M., Nakamura, M., Murakami, T., Tokunaga, M., Uyama, E. & Araki, S. (1993) Increased human T-lymphotropic virus type-I (HTLV-I) proviral DNA in peripheral blood mononuclear cells and bronchoalveolar lavage cells from Japanese patients with HTLV-I-associated myelopathy. *Am. J. trop. Med. Hyg.*, **48**, 170–177

Miyamoto, Y., Yamaguchi, K., Nishimura, H., Takatsuki, K., Motoori, T., Morimatsu, M., Yasaka, T., Ohya, I. & Koga, T. (1985) Familial adult T-cell leukemia. *Cancer*, **55**, 181–185

Miyata, H., Kamahora, T., Iha, S., Katamine, S., Miyamoto, T. & Hino, S. (1995) Dependency of antibody titer on provirus load in human T lymphotropic virus type I carriers: an interpretation for the minor population of seronegative carriers. *J. infec. Dis.*, **171**, 1455–1460

Miyatake, S., Seiki, M., DeWaal Malefijt, R., Heike, T., Fujisawa, J.-I., Takebe, Y., Nishida, J., Shlomai, J., Yokota, T., Yoshida, M., Arai, K.-I. & Arai, N. (1988) Activation of T cell-derived lymphokine genes in T cells and fibroblasts; effects of human T cell leukemia virus type I p40^{x} protein and bovine papilloma virus encoded E2 protein. *Nucleic Acids Res.*, **16**, 6547–6566

Miyazaki, K., Yamaguchi, K., Tohya, T., Ohba, T., Takatsuki, K. & Okamura, H. (1991) Human T-cell leukemia virus type I infection as an oncogenic and prognostic risk factor in cervical and vaginal carcinoma. *Obstet. Gynecol.*, **77**, 107–110

Miyoshi, I. (1994) Animals models of HTLV-I infection. In: Takatsuki, K., ed., *Adult T-cell Leukaemia*, Oxford, Oxford Medical Publications, pp. 204–220

Miyoshi, I., Kubonishi, I., Yoshimoto, S., Akagi, T., Ohtsuki, Y., Shiraishi, Y., Nagata, K. & Hinuma, Y. (1981) Type C virus particles in a cord [blood] T-cell line derived by co-cultivating normal human cord leukocytes and human leukaemic T-cells. *Nature*, **294**, 770–771

Miyoshi, I., Fujishita, M., Taguchi, H., Matsubayashi, K., Miwa, N. & Tanioka, Y. (1983) Natural infection in non-human primates with adult T-cell leukemia virus or a closely related agent. *Int. J. Cancer*, **32**, 333–336

Miyoshi, I., Yoshimoto, S., Kubonishi, I., Fujishita, M., Ohtsuku, Y., Yamashita, M., Yamato, K., Hirose, S., Taguchi, H., Niiya, K. & Kobayashi, M. (1985) Infectious transmission of human T-cell leukemia virus to rabbits. *Int. J. Cancer*, **35**, 81–85

Mizokami, T., Okamura, K., Kohno, T., Sato, K., Ikenoue, H., Kuroda, T., Inokuchi, K. & Fujishima, M. (1995) Human T-lymphotropic virus type I-associated uveitis in patients with Graves' disease treated with methylmercaptoimidazole. *J. clin. Endocrinol. Metab.*, **80**, 1904–1907

Moch, H., Lang, D. & Stamminger, T. (1992) Strong *trans* activation of the human cytomegalovirus major immediate-early enhancer by $p40^{tax}$ of human T-cell Leukemia virus type I via two repetitive Tax-responsive sequence elements. *J. Virol.*, **66**, 7346–7354

Mochizuki, M., Watanabe, T., Yamaguchi, K., Takatsuki, K., Yoshimura, K., Shirao, M., Nakashima, S., Mori, S., Araki, S. & Miyata, N. (1992) HTLV-I uveitis: a distinct clinical entity caused by HTLV-I. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **83**, 236–239

Mochizuki, M., Tajima, K., Watanabe, T. & Yamaguchi, K. (1994) Human T lymphotropic virus type I uveitis. *Br. J. Ophthalmol.*, **78**, 149–154

Moné, J., Whitehead, E., Leland, M., Hubbard, G. & Allan, J.S. (1992) Simian T-cell leukemia virus type I infection in captive baboons. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **8**, 1653–1661

Monplaisir, N., Neisson-Vernant, C., Bouillot, M., Duc-Dodon, M., Ugarte, E., Valette, I., Dezaphy, Y., Ouka, M., Eudaric, M.G., Gazzolo, L., Larouze, B. & D'Auriol, L. (1993) HTLV-I maternal transmission in Martinique, using serology and polymerase chain reaction. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **9**, 869–874

Morand-Joubert, L., Mariotti, M., Reed, D., Petit, J.-C. & Lefrere, J.-J. (1995) Correlation between viral DNA load and serum anti p19 antibody concentration in symptomless human T-lymphotropic virus type-I (HTLV-I)-infected individuals. *Int. J. Cancer*, **60**, 156–159

Mori, N., Murakami, S., Oda, S., Prager, D. & Eto, S. (1995) Production of interleukin 8 in adult T-cell leukemia cells: possible transactivation of the interleukin 8 gene by human T-cell leukemia virus type I *tax*. *Cancer Res.*, **55**, 3592–3597

Morofuji-Hirata, M., Kajiyama, W., Nakashima, K., Noguchi, A., Hayashi, J. & Kashiwagi, S. (1993) Prevalence of antibody to human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I in Okinawa, Japan, after an interval of 9 years. *Am. J. Epidemiol.*, **137**, 43–48

Mueller, N. (1991) The epidemiology of HTLV-I infection. *Cancer Causes Control*, **2**, 37–52

Mueller, N.E. & Blattner, W.A. (1996) Retroviruses: HTLV. In: Evans, A.S. & Kaslow, R., eds, *Viral Infections of Humans: Epidemiology and Control*, 4th Ed., New York, Plenum Medical Press (in press)

Mukae, H., Kohno, S., Morikawa, N., Kadota, J.-I., Matsukura, S. & Hara, K. (1994) Increase in T-cells bearing CD25 in bronchoalveolar lavage fluid from HAM/TSP patients and HTLV-I carriers. *Microbiol. Immunol.*, **38**, 55–62

Mulloy, J.C., Boeri, E., Gallo, R.C., Leonard, W.J. & Franchini, G. (1994) The HTLV-I $p12^{I}$ protein binds to the immature forms of the IL-2 receptor β- and γ-chains: possible implication in IL2-R signalling (Abstract). *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 443

Murai, K., Tachibana, N., Shioiri, S., Shishime, E., Okayama, A., Ishizaki, J., Tsuda, K. & Mueller, N. (1990) Suppression of delayed-type hypersensitivity to PPD and PHA in elderly HTLV-I carriers. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **3**, 1006–1009

Murakami, K., Okada, K., Ikawa, Y. & Aida, Y. (1994a) Bovine leukemia virus induces $CD5^-$ B cell lymphoma in sheep despite temporarily increasing $CD5^+$ B cells in asymptomatic stage. *Virology*, **202**, 458–465

Murakami, K., Aida, Y., Kageyama, R., Numakunai, S., Ohshima, K., Okada, K. & Ikawa, Y. (1994b) Immunopathologic study and characterization of the phenotype of transformed cells in sheep with bovine leukemia virus-induced lymphosarcoma. *Am. J. vet. Res.*, **55**, 72–80

Murphy, E.L., Figueroa, J.P., Gibbs, W.N., Brathwaite, A., Holding-Cobham, M., Waters, D., Cranston, B., Hanchard, B. & Blattner, W.A. (1989a) Sexual transmission of human T-lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I). *Ann. intern. Med.*, **111**, 555–560

Murphy, E.L., Hanchard, B., Figueroa, J.P., Gibbs, W.N., Lofters, W.S., Campbell, M., Goedert, J.J. & Blattner, W.A. (1989b) Modelling the risk of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma in persons infected with human T-lymphotropic virus type I. *Int. J. Cancer*, **43**, 250–253

Murphy, E.L., Figueroa, J.P., Gibbs, W.N., Holding-Cobham, M., Cranston, B., Malley, K., Bodner, A.J., Alexander, S.S. & Blattner, W.A. (1991) Human T-lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) seroprevalence in Jamaica. I. Demographic determinants. *Am. J. Epidemiol.*, **133**, 1114–1124

Murphy, E.L., Engstrom, J.W., Miller, K., Sacher, R.A., Busch, M.P., Hollingsworth, C.G. and the REDS (Retrovirus Epidemiology in Blood Donor Study) Investigators (1993) HTLV-II associated myelopathy in 43-year-old woman (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **341**, 757–758

Murphy, E.L., Smith, J.W., Sacher, R.A., Gibble, J., Thomson, B., Kaplan, J., Nemo, G., Fridey, J., Engstrom, J., Miller, K., Stevens, J., Hansma, D., Khabbaz, R. & the REDS Investigators (1996) HTLV-associated myelopathy in a cohort of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infected blood donors. *Neurology* (in press)

Myers, G., Korber, B., Wain-Hobson, S., Smith, R.F. & Pavlakis, G.N. (1993) *Human retroviruses and AIDS*, Los Alamos, NM, Los Alamos National Laboratory

Nagashima, K., Yoshida, M. & Seiki, M. (1986) A single species of *pX* mRNA of human T-cell leukemia virus type I encodes *trans*-activator $p40^{x}$ and two other phosphoproteins. *J. Virol.*, **60**, 394–399

Nakada, K., Yamaguchi, K., Furugen, S., Nakasone, T., Nakasone, K., Oshiro, Y., Kohakura, M., Hinuma, Y., Seiki, M., Yoshida, M., Matutes, E., Catovsky, D., Ishi, T. & Takatsuki, K. (1987) Monoclonal integration of HTLV-I proviral DNA in patients with strongyloidiasis. *Int. J. Cancer.*, **40**, 145–148

Nakamura, H., Tanaka, Y., Komuro-Tsujimoto, A., Ishikawa, K., Takadaya, K.I., Tozawa, H., Tsujimoto, H., Honjo, S. & Hayami, M. (1986) Experimental inoculation of monkeys with autologous lymphoid cell lines immortalized by and producing human T-cell leukemia virus type-I. *Int. J. Cancer*, **38**, 867–875

Nakamura, H., Hayami, M., Ohta, Y., Ishikawa, K.-I., Tsujimoto, H., Kiyokawa, T., Yoshida, M., Sasagawa, A. & Honjo, S. (1987) Protection of cynomolgus monkeys against infection by human T-cell leukaemia virus type I by immunization with viral *env* gene products produced in *Escherichia coli*. *Int. J. Cancer*, **40**, 403–407

Nakao, K., Ohba, N., Otsuka, S., Okubo, A., Yanagita, T., Hashimoto, N. & Arimura, H. (1994) HTLV-I associated uveitis and hyperthyroidism. *Jpn. J. Ophthalmol.*, **38**, 56–61

Nakashima, M., Itagaki, A., Yamada, O., Hagari, S., Furukawa, A., Kamahora, T., Shiraki, K. & Kurimura, T. (1990) Evidence against a seronegative HTLV-I carrier rate among children (Letter to the Editor). *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **6**, 1057–1058

Nakashima, K., Kashiwagi, S., Kajiyama, W., Hirata, M., Hayashi, J., Noguchi, A., Urabe, K., Minami, K. & Maeda, Y. (1995) Sexual transmission of human T-lymphotropic virus type I among female prostitutes and among patients with sexually transmitted diseases in Fukuoka, Kyushu, Japan. *Am. J. Epidemiol.*, **141**, 305–311

Neel, J.V., Biggar, R.J. & Sukernik, R.I. (1994) Virologic and genetic studies relate Amerind origins to the indigenous people of the Mongolia/Manchuria/southeastern Siberia region. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **91**, 10737–10741

Nelson, B.H., Lord, J.D. & Greenberg, P.D. (1994) Cytoplasmic domains of the interleukin-2 receptor β and γ chains mediate the signal for T-cell proliferation. *Nature*, **369**, 333–336

Nerenberg, M.I. & Wiley, C.A. (1989) Degeneration of oxidative muscle fibers in HTLV-I transgenic mice. *Am. J. Pathol.*, **135**, 1025–1033

Nerenberg, M.I., Hinrichs, S.H., Reynolds, R.K., Khoury, G. & Jay, G. (1987) The *tat* gene of human T-lymphotropic virus type I induces mesenchymal tumors in transgenic mice. *Science*, **237**, 1324–1329

Nerenberg, M.I., Minor, T., Price, J., Ernst, D.N., Shinohara, T. & Schwarz, H. (1991) Transgenic thymocytes are refractory to transformation by the human T-cell leukemia virus type I *tax* gene. *J. Virol.*, **65**, 3349–3353

Nerurkar, V.R., Miller, M.A., Leon-Monzon, M.E., Ajdukiewicz, A.B., Jenkins, C.L., Sanders, R.C., Godec, M.S., Garruto, R.M. & Yanagihara, R. (1992) Failure to isolate human T cell lymphotropic virus type I and to detect variant-specific genomic sequences by polymerase chain reaction in Melanesians with indeterminate western immunoblot. *J. gen. Virol.*, **73**, 1805–1810

Nerurkar, V.R., Achiron, A., Song, K.-J., Melland, R.R., Pinhas-Hamiel, O., Melamed, E., Shohat, B. & Yanagihara, R. (1995) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I in Iranian-born Mashhadi Jews: genetic and phylogenetic evidence for common source of infection. *J. med. Virol.*, **45**, 361–366

Nicot, C., Astier-Gin, T., Edouard, E., Legrand, E., Moynet, D., Vital, A., Londos-Gagliardi, D., Moreau, J.P. & Guillemain, B. (1993) Establishment of HTLV-I infected cell lines from French, Guianese and West Indian patients and isolation of a proviral clone producing viral particles. *Virus Res.*, **30**, 317–334

Niewiesk, S., Daenke, S., Parker, C.E., Taylor, G., Weber, J., Nightingale, S. & Bangham, C.R.M. (1994) The transactivator gene of human T-cell leukemia virus type I is more variable within and between healthy carriers than patients with tropical spastic paraparesis. *J. Virol.*, **68**, 6778–6781

Niewiesk, S., Daenke, S., Parker, C.E., Taylor, G., Weber, J., Nightingale, S. & Bangham, C.R.M. (1995) Naturally occurring variants of human T-cell leukaemia virus type I Tax protein impair its recognition by cytotoxic T lymphocytes and the transactivation function of Tax. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 2649–2653

Nishimura, Y., Takenaka, H., Yoshidome, K., Iwase, K., Oshima, S. & Tanaka, T. (1994) Primary mesenteric tumor of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma: report of a case. *Jpn. J. Surg.*, **24**, 263–267

Nishioka, K., Maruyama, I., Sato, K., Kitajima, I., Nakajima, Y. & Osame, M. (1989) Chronic inflammatory arthropathy associated with HTLV-I (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **i**, 441

Nishioka, K., Nakajima, T., Hasunuma, T. & Sato, K. (1993) Rheumatic manifestation of human leukemia virus infection. *Rheum. Dis. Clin. N. Am.*, **19**, 489–503

Nomura, A.M.Y., Yanagihara, E.T., Blattner, W.A., Ho, G.Y.F., Inamasu, M.S., Severson, R.K. & Nakamura, J.M. (1990) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) antibodies in prediagnostic serum of patients with familial adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma (ATL). *Hematol. Oncol.*, **8**, 169–176

Nosaka, T., Ariumi, Y., Sakurai, M., Takeuchi, R. & Hatanaka, M. (1993) Novel internal promoter/enhancer of HTLV-I for Tax expression. *Nucleic Acids Res.*, **21**, 5124–5129

Oguma, S. (1990) Simulation of dynamic changes of human T-cell leukemia virus type I carriage rates. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **81**, 15–21

Oguma, S., Imamura, Y., Kusumoto, Y., Nishimura, Y., Yamaguchi, K., Takatsuki, K., Tokudome, S. & Okuma, M. (1992) Accelerated declining tendency of human T-cell leukemia virus type I carrier rates among younger blood donors in Kumamoto, Japan. *Cancer Res.*, **52**, 2620–2623

Oguma, S., Imamura, Y., Kusumoto, Y., Nishimura, Y., Yamaguchi, K., Takatsuki, K. & Okuma, M. (1995) Stable human T-lymphotropic virus type I carrier rates for 7 years among a teenaged blood donor cohort of 1986 in Kumamoto, Japan. *Leuk. Res.*, **19**, 567–571

Ohba, N., Nakao, K., Isashiki, Y., Osame, M., Sonoda, S., Yashiki, S., Yamaguchi, K., Tajima, K. and the Study Group for HTLV-I Associated Ocular Diseases (1994) A multicenter case–control study of HTLV-I associated uveitis. *Jpn. J. Ophthalmol.*, **38**, 162–167

Ohguro, S., Himi, T., Harabuchi, Y., Suzuki, T., Asakura, K. & Kataura, A. (1993) Adult T-cell leukaemia-lymphoma in Waldeyer's ring: a report of three cases. *J. Laryngol. Otol.*, **107**, 960–962

Ohishi, K., Suzuki, H., Yamamoto, T., Maruyama, T., Miki, K., Ikawa, Y., Numakunai, S., Okada, K., Ohshima, K.-I. & Sugimoto, M. (1991) Protective immunity against bovine leukemia virus (BLV) induced in carrier sheep by inoculation with a vaccinia virus-BLV *env* recombinant: association with cell-mediated immunity. *J. gen. Virol.*, **72**, 1887–1892

Ohshima, K.-I., Kikuchi, M., Yoshida, T., Masuda, Y.-I. & Kimura, N. (1991a) Lymph nodes in incipient adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma with Hodgkin's disease-like histological features. *Cancer*, **67**, 1622–1628

Ohshima, T., Aida, Y., Kim, J.-C., Okada, K., Chiba, T., Murakami, K. & Ikawa, Y. (1991b) Histopathology and distribution of cells harboring bovine leukemia virus (BLV) proviral sequences in ovine lymphosarcoma induced by BLV inoculation. *J. vet. med. Sci.*, **53**, 191–199

Ohsugi, T., Ishibashi, K., Shingu, M. & Nomura, T. (1994) Engraftment of HTLV-I-transformed human T-cell line into SCID mice with NK cell function. *J. vet. med. Sci.*, **56**, 601–603

Ohtsu, T., Tsugane, S., Tobinai, K., Shimoyama, M., Nanri, S. & Watanabe, S. (1987) Prevalence of antibodies to human T-cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I and human immunodeficiency virus in Japanese immigrant colonies in Bolivia and Bolivian natives. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **78**, 1347–1353

Okayama, A., Maruyama, T., Tachibana, N., Hayashi, K., Kitamura, T., Mueller, N. & Tsubouchi, H. (1995) Increased prevalence of HTLV-I infection in patients with hepatocellular carcinoma associated with hepatitis C virus. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **86**, 1–4

Okochi, K., Sato, H. & Hinuma, Y. (1984) A retrospective study on transmission of adult T cell leukemia virus by blood transfusion: seroconversion in recipients. *Vox Sang.*, **46**, 245–253

Ono, K., Shimamoto, Y., Suga, K., Tokioka, T., Sueoka, E., Matsuzaki, M., Sano, M., Yamaguchi, M., Suzuki, H., Sato, H. & Shimoyama, M. (1989) Cancer superimposed on adult T-cell leukemia. *Cancer*, **64**, 635–640

Ono, A., Miura, T., Araki, S., Yamaguchi, K., Takatsuki, K., Mori, S., Hayami, M., Mochizuki, M. & Watanabe, R. (1994) Subtype analysis of HTLV-I in patients with HTLV-I uveitis. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **85**, 767–770

Orita, S., Saiga, A., Takagi, S., Tanaka, I., Okumura, K., Aono, Y., Hinuma, Y. & Igarashi, H. (1991) A novel alternatively spliced viral mRNA transcribed in cells infected with human T-cell leukaemia virus type I is mainly responsible for expressing p21X protein. *FEBS Lett.*, **295**, 127–134

Orita, S., Sato, S., Aono, Y., Minoura, N., Yamashita, T., Hinuma, Y. & Igarashi, H. (1993) Identification of novel singly spliced pX mRNA transcripts common to all human T-cell leukemia virus type I-related retroviruses. *Virus Genes*, **7**, 197–204

Osame, M., Usuku, K., Izumo, S., Ijichi, N., Amitani, H., Igata, A., Matsumoto, M. & Tara, M. (1986a) HTLV-I associated myelopathy, a new clinical entity (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **i**, 1031–1032

Osame, M., Izumo, S., Igata, A., Matsumoto, M., Matsumoto, T., Sonoda, S., Tara, M. & Shibata, Y. (1986b) Blood transfusion and HTLV-I associated myelopathy (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 104–105

Osame, M., Janssen, R., Kubota, H., Nishitani, H., Igata, A., Nagataki, S., Mori, M., Goto, I., Shimabukuro, H., Khabbaz, R. & Kaplan, J. (1990) Nationwide survey of HTLV-I-associated myelopathy in Japan: association with blood transfusion. *Ann. Neurol.*, **28**, 50–56

Ouattara, S.A., Gody, M. & de Thé, G. (1989) Prevalence of HTLV-I compared to HIV-1 and HIV-2 antibodies in different groups in the Ivory Coast (West Africa). *J. acquir. immune Defic. Syndr.*, **2**, 481–485

Paca-Uccaralertkun, S., Zhao, L.-J., Adya, N., Cross, J.V., Cullen, B.R., Boros, I.M. & Giam, C.-Z. (1994) In vitro selection of DNA elements highly responsive to the human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I transcriptional activator, Tax. *Mol. cell. Biol.*, **14**, 456–462

Pagliuca, A., Williams, H., Salisbury, J. & Mufty, G.J. (1990) Prodromal cutaneous lesions in adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet.*, **335**, 733–734

Pan, X.-Z., Qiu, Z.-D., Chein, N., Gold, J.W.M., Hardy, W.D., Jr, Zuckerman, E., Wang, Q.N. & Armstrong, D. (1991) A seroepidemiological survey of HTLV-1 infection in Shanghai and Chongqing cities in China. *AIDS*, **5**, 782–783

Pancake, B.A. & Zucker-Franklin, D. (1993) More on HTLV-I tax and mycosis fungoides. *Lancet*, **329**, 580

Pancake, B.A., Zucker-Franklin, D. & Coutavas, E.E. (1995) The cutaneous T cell lymphoma, mycosis fungoides, is a human T cell lymphotropic virus-associated disease. A study of 50 patients. *J. clin. Invest.*, **95**, 547–554

Pandolfi, F., Shriver, K., Scarselli, E., Fiorelli, V., Semenzato, G., Zambello, R., Chisesi, T., De Rossi, G. & Strong, D.M. (1987) HTLV-I antibodies and lymphoproliferative disease of granular lymphocytes (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 1527

Pantazis, P., Sariban, E., Bohan, C.A., Antoniades, H.N. & Kalyanaraman, V.S. (1987) Synthesis of PDGF by cultured human T-cells transformed with HTLV-I and II. *Oncogene*, **1**, 285–289

Parker, C.E., Daenke, S.D., Nightingale, S. & Bangham, C.R.M. (1992) Activated HTLV-I-specific cytotoxic T lymphocytes are found in healthy seropositives as well as in patients with tropical spastic paraparesis. *Virology*, **188**, 628–636

Parker, C.E., Nightingale, S., Taylor, G.P., Weber, J. & Bangham, C.R.M. (1994) Circulating anti-Tax cytotoxic T lymphocytes from human T-cell leukemia virus type I-infected people, with and without tropical spastic paraparesis, recognize multiple epitopes simultaneously. *J. Virol.*, **68**, 2860–2868

Parodi, A.-L. (1987) Pathology of enzootic bovine leukosis. Comparison with the sporadic form. In: Burny, A. & Mammerickx, M., eds, *Enzootic Bovine Leukosis and Bovine Leukemia Virus*, Boston, Martinus Nijhoff Publishing, pp. 15–49

Parodi, A.-L., Mialot, M., Crespeau, F., Lévy, D., Salmon, H., Noguès, G. & Gérard-Marchand, R. (1982) Attempt for a new cytological and cytoimmunological classification of bovine malignant lymphoma (BML) (lymphosarcoma). In: Straub, O.C., ed., *Fourth International Symposium on Bovine Leukosis*, Brussels-Luxembourg, European Union, pp. 561–570

Parry, C.M., Harries, A.D., Beeching, N.J., Shaw, I.M., Mutton, K.J., McAlpine, L., Tosswill, J.H., Tuke, P.W. & Garson, J.A. (1991) HTLV-II infection in a Liverpool intravenous drug user (Letter to the Editor). *J. infect. Dis.*, **23**, 337–339

Patey, O., Gessain, A., Breuil, J., Courillon-Mallet, A., Daniel, M.-T., Miclea, J.-M., Roucayrol, A.-M., Sigaux, F. & Lafaix, C. (1992) Seven years of recurrent severe strongyloidiasis in an HTLV-I-infected man who developed adult T-cell leukaemia. Short communication. *AIDS*, **6**, 575–579

Paul, P.S., Pomeroy, K.A., Castro, A.E., Johnson, D.W., Muscoplat, C.C. & Sorensen, D.K. (1977) Detection of bovine leukemia virus in B-lymphocytes by the syncytia induction assay. *J. natl Cancer Inst.*, **59**, 1269–1272

Paul, N.L., Millet, I. & Ruddle, N.H. (1993) The lymphotoxin promoter is stimulated by HTLV-I *tax* activation of NF-κB in human T-cell lines. *Cytokine*, **5**, 372–378

Paun, L., Ispas, O., Del Mistro, A. & Chieco-Bianchi, L. (1994) HTLV-I in Romania (Letter to the Editor). *Eur. J. Haematol.*, **52**, 117–118

Peebles, R.S., Maliszewski C.R., Sato, T.A., Hanley-Hyde, J., Maroulakou, I.G., Hunziker, R., Schneck, J.P. & Green, J.E. (1995) Abnormal B-cell function in HTLV-I-tax transgenic mice. *Oncogene*, **10**, 1045–1051

Perini, G., Wagner, S. & Green, M.R. (1995) Recognition of bZIP proteins by the human T-cell leukaemia virus transactivator Tax. *Nature*, **376**, 602–605

Persaud, D., Muñoz, J.L., Tarsis, S.L., Parks, E.S. & Parks, W.P. (1995) Time course and cytokine dependence of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I T-lymphocyte transformation as revealed by a microtiter infectivity assay. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 6297–6303

Petti, L., Nilson, L.A. & DiMaio, D. (1991) Activation of the platelet-derived growth factor receptor by the bovine papillomavirus E5 transforming protein. *EMBO J.*, **10**, 845–855

Phels, K.R., Ginsberg, S.S., Cunningham, A.W., Tschachler, E. & Dosik, H. (1991) Case report: adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma associated with recurrent strongyloides hyperinfection. *Am. J. med. Sci.*, **302**, 224–228

Picard, F., Dreyfus, F., Le Guern, M., Tulliez, M., d'Auriol, L., Neron, S., Galibert, F., Saragosti, S. & Varet, B. (1990) Adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma mimicking Hodgkin's disease with secondary HTLV-I seroconversion. *Cancer*, **66**, 1524–1528

Pillonel, J., Lemaire, J.M. & Courouce, A.M. (1994) Epidemiology of HTLV in blood donors resident in metropolitan France (July 1991–June 1993). *Méd. Mal. infect.*, **24**, 548–552 (in French)

Plumelle, Y., Pascaline, N., Nguyen, D., Panelatti, G., Jouannelle, A., Jouault, H. & Imbert, M. (1993) Adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma: a clinico-pathologic study of twenty six patients from Martinique. *Hematol. Pathol.*, **7**, 251–262

Poiesz, B.J., Ruscetti, F.W., Gazdar, A.F., Bunn, P.A., Minna, J.D. & Gallo, R.C. (1980) Detection and isolation of type C retrovirus particles from fresh and cultured lymphocytes of a patient with cutaneous T-cell lymphoma. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **77**, 7415–7419

Pombo de Oliveira, M.S., Matutes, E., Famadas, L.C., Schultz, T.F., Calabro, M.L., Nucci, M., Andrada-Serpa, M.J., Tedder, R.S., Weiss, R.A. & Catovsky, D. (1990) Adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma in Brazil and its relation to HTLV-I. *Lancet*, **336**, 987–990

Pombo de Oliveira, M.S., Matutes, E., Schulz, T., Carvalho, S.M., Noronha, H., Reaves, J.D., Loureiro, P., Machado, C. & Catovsky, D. (1995) T-cell malignancies in Brazil. Clinico-pathological and molecular studies of HTLV-I positive and negative cases. *Int. J. Cancer*, **60**, 823–827

Popovic, M., Lange-Wantzin, G., Sarin, P.S., Mann, D. & Gallo, R.C. (1983) Transformation of human umbilical cord blood T cells by human T-cell leukemia/lymphoma virus. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **80**, 5402–5406

Portetelle, D., Limbach, K., Burny, A., Mammerickx, M., Desmettre, P., Riviere, M., Zavada, J. & Paoletti, E. (1991) Recombinant vaccinia virus expression of the bovine leukemia virus envelope gene and protection of immunized sheep against infection. *Vaccine*, **9**, 194–200

Powers, M.A. & Radke, K. (1992) Activation of bovine leukemia virus transcription in lymphocytes from infected sheep: rapid transition through early to late gene expression. *J. Virol.*, **66**, 4769–4777

Pozzatti, R., Vogel, J. & Jay, G. (1990) The human T-lymphotropic virus type I *tax* gene can cooperate with the *ras* oncogene to induce neoplastic transformation of cells. *Mol. cell. Biol.*, **10**, 413–417

Ramiandrisoa, H., Dumas, M., Giordano, C., N'Diaye, I.P., Grunitzky, E.K., Kabore, J., Verdier, M., Diop, G., N'Diaye, M. & Denis, F. (1991) Human retrovirus HTLV-I, HIV-1, HIV-2 and neurological diseases in West Africa. *J. trop. geogr. Neurol.*, **1**, 39–44

Ramirez, P.H., Jimenez, R.R., Santovenia, M.B., Leyva, L.N., Matutes, E., Catovsky, D., Yamaguchi, K., Fukuyoshi, Y., Nishimura, Y., Kiyokawa, T. & Takatsuki, K. (1991) Very low seroprevalence of HTLV-I/II in Cuba: antibodies in blood donors and in hematological and nonhematological patients. *Vox Sang.*, **61**, 277–278

Ratner, L., Josephs, S.F., Starcich, B., Hahn, B., Shaw, G.M., Gallo, R.C. & Wong-Staal, F. (1985) Nucleotide sequence analysis of a variant human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV-Ib) provirus with a deletion in pX-I. *J. Virol.*, **54**, 781–790

Reid, R.L., Lindholm, P.F., Mireskandari, A., Dittmer, J. & Brady, J.N. (1993) Stabilization of wild-type p53 in human T-lymphocytes transformed by HTLV-I. *Oncogene*, **8**, 3029–3036

Richardson, J.H., Edwards, A.J., Cruickshank, J.K., Rudge, P. & Dalgleish, A.G. (1990) In vivo cellular tropism of human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *J. Virol.*, **64**, 5682–5687

Riedel, D.A., Evans, A.S., Saxinger, C. & Blattner, W.A. (1989) A historical study of human T lymphotropic virus type I transmission in Barbados. *J. infect. Dis.*, **159**, 603–609

Rio, B., Louvet, C., Gessain, A., Dormont, D., Gisselbrecht, C., Martoia, R., Auzanneau, G., Miclea, J.M., Baumelou, E., Dombret, H., Guillevin, L., Patey, O., K'Ple Faget, P. & Zittoun, R. (1990) Adult T-cell leukaemia and non-malignant adenopathies associated with HTLV-I virus. On 17 patients born in the Caribbean region and Africa. *Presse méd.*, **19**, 746–751 (in French)

Robert-Guroff, M., Ruscetti, F.W., Posner, L.E., Poiesz, B.J. & Gallo, R.C. (1981) Detection of the human T cell lymphoma virus p19 in cells of some patients with cutaneous T cell lymphoma and leukemia using a monoclonal antibody. *J. exp. Med.*, **154**, 1957–1964

Robert-Guroff, M., Clark, J., Lanier, A.P., Beckman, G., Melbye, M., Ebbesen, P., Blattner, W.A. & Gallo, R.C. (1985) Prevalence of HTLV-I in arctic regions. *Int. J. Cancer*, **36**, 651–655

Roberts, B.D., Foung, S.K.H., Lipka, J.J., Kaplan, J.E., Hadlock, K.G., Reyes, G.R., Chan, L., Heneine, W. & Khabbaz, R.F. (1993) Evaluation of an immunoblot assay for serological confirmation and differentiation of human T-cell lymphotropic virus types I and II. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **31**, 260–264

Rodgers-Johnson, P.E.B. (1994) Tropical spastic paraparesis/HTLV-I associated myelopathy. Etiology and clinical spectrum. *Mol. Neurobiol.*, **8**, 175–179

Rodgers-Johnson, P.E.B., Gajdusek, D.C., St Clair Morgan, O., Zaninovic, V., Sarin, P.S. & Graham, D.S. (1985) HTLV-I and HTLV-III antibodies and tropical spastic paraparesis (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 1247–1248

Rodgers-Johnson, P.E.B., St Clair Morgan, O., Mora, C., Sarin, P., Ceroni, M., Piccardo, P., Garruto, R.M., Gibbs, C.J., Jr & Gajdusek, D.C. (1988) The role of HTLV-I in tropical spastic paraparesis in Jamaica. *Ann. Neurol.*, **23** (Suppl.), S121–S126

Roithmann, S., Pique, C., Le Cesne, A., Delamarre, L., Pham, D., Tursz, T. & Dokhélar, M.-C. (1994) The open reading frame I (ORF I)/ORF II part of the human T-cell leukemia virus type I X region is dispensable for $p40^{tax}$, $p27^{rex}$, or envelope expression. *J. Virol.*, **68**, 3448–3451

Román, G.C., Schoenberg, B.S., Madden, D.L., Sever, J.L., Hugon, J., Ludolph, A. & Spencer, P.S. (1987) Human T-lymphotropic virus type I antibodies in the serum of patients with tropical spastic paraparesis in the Seychelles. *Arch. Neurol.*, **44**, 605–607

Rosenblatt, J.D., Golde, D.W., Wachsman, W., Giorgi, J.V., Jacobs, A., Schmidt, G.M., Quan, S., Gasson, J.C. & Chen, I.S.Y. (1986) A second isolate of HTLV-II associated with atypical hairy-cell leukemia. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **315**, 372–377

Rosenblatt, J.D., Gasson, J.C., Glaspy, J., Bhuta, S., Aboud, M., Chen, I.S. & Golde, D.W. (1987) Relationship between human T cell leukemia virus-II and atypical hairy cell leukemia: a serologic study of hairy cell leukemia patients. *Leukemia*, **1**, 397–401

Rosenblatt, J.D., Giorgi, J.V., Golde, D.W., Ben Ezra, J., Wu, A., Winberg, C.D., Glaspy, J., Wachsman, W. & Chen, I.S.Y. (1988a) Integrated human T-cell leukemia virus II genome in $CD8^+$ T cells from a patient with 'atypical' hairy cell leukemia: evidence for distinct T and B cell lymphoproliferative disorders. *Blood*, **71**, 363–369

Rosenblatt, J.D., Chen, I.S.Y. & Golde, D.W. (1988b) HTLV-II and human lymphoproliferative disorders. *Clin. Lab. Med.*, **8**, 85–95

Rovnak, J., Boyd, A.L., Casey, J.W., Gonda, M.A., Jensen,W.A. & Cockerell, G.L. (1993) Pathogenicity of molecularly cloned bovine leukemia virus. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 7096–7105

Ruddle, N.H., Li, C.-B., Horne, W.C., Santiago, P., Troiano, N., Jay, G., Horowitz, M. & Baron, R. (1993) Mice transgenic for HTLV-1 LTR-*tax* exhibit Tax expression in bone, skeletal alterations, and high bone turnover. *Virology*, **197**, 196–204

Rudolph, D.L., Keesling, S.S., Lerche, N., Yee, J.A. & Lal, R.B. (1991) Dominance of HTLV type I-specific antibody responsiveness in Old World monkeys. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **7**, 721–722

Rudolph, D.L., Khabbaz, R.F., Folks, T.M. & Lal, R.B. (1993) Detection of human T-lymphotropic virus type-I/II *env* antibodies by immunoassays using recombinant fusion proteins. *Diag. microbiol. infect. Dis.*, **17**, 35–39

Rudolph, D.L., Coligan, J.E. & Lal, R.B. (1994) Detection of antibodies to *trans*-activator protein ($p40^{taxI}$) of human T-lymphotropic virus type-I by a synthetic peptide-based assay. *Clin. Diag. Lab. Immunol.*, **1**, 176–181

Sagawa, K., Mochizuki, M., Masuoka, K., Katagiri, K., Katayama, T., Maeda, T., Tanimoto, A., Sugita, S., Watanabe, T. & Itoh, K. (1995) Immunopathological mechanisms of human T cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) uveitis. Detection of HTLV-I-infected T cells in the eye and their constitutive cytokine production. *J. clin. Invest.*, **95**, 852–858

Saggioro, D., Majone, F., Forino, M., Turchetto, L., Leszl, A. & Chieco-Bianchi, L. (1994) Tax protein of human T-lymphotropic virus type I triggers DNA damage. *Leuk. Lymph.*, **12**, 281–286

Sakai, M., Eguchi, K., Terada, K., Nakashima, M., Yamashita, I., Ida, H,. Kawabe, Y., Aoyagi, T., Takino, H., Nakamura, T. & Nagatika, S. (1993) Infection of human synovial cells by human T cell lymphotropic virus type I. Proliferation and granulocyte/macrophage colony-stimulating factor production by synovial cells. *J. clin Invest.*, **92**, 1957–1966

Sakakibara, I., Sugimoto, Y., Sasagawa, A., Honjo, S., Tsujimoto, H., Nakamura, H. & Hayami, M. (1986) Spontaneous malignant lymphoma in an African green monkey naturally infected with simian T-lymphotropic virus (STLV). *J. med. Primatol.*, **15**, 311–318

Sakamoto, Y., Kawachi, Y., Uchida, Y., Abe, T. & Mori, M. (1994) Adult T-cell leukaemia/-lymphoma featuring a large granular lymphocyte leukaemia morphologically. *Br. J. Haematol.*, **86**, 383–385

Sakashita, A., Hattori, T., Miller, C.W., Suzushima, H., Asou, N., Takatsuki, K. & Koeffler, H.P. (1992) Mutations of the p53 gene in adult T-cell leukemia. *Blood*, **79**, 477–480

Saksena, N., Herve, V., Durand, J.P., Mathiot, C., Love, J., Saksena, M., Barre-Sinoussi, F. & Poiesz, B. (1994) Experimental intraspecies transmission of STLV-I into non-human primates (Abstract no. A-106). *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 458

Salazar-Grueso, E.F., Holzer, T.J., Gutierrez, R.A., Casey, J.M., Desai, S.M., Devare, S.G., Dawson, G. & Roos, R.P. (1990) Familial spastic paraparesis syndrome associated with HTLV-I infection. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **323**, 732–737

Salker, R., Tosswill, J.H.C., Barbara, J.A.J., Runganga, J., Contreras, M., Tedder, R.S., Parra-Mejia, N. & Mortimer, P.P. (1990) HTLV-I/II antibodies in UK blood donors (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **336**, 317

Sandler, S.G., Fang, C.T. & Williams, A.E. (1991) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I and II in transfusion medicine. *Transfus. med. Rev.*, **5**, 93–107

Sato, H. & Okochi, K. (1990) Transmission of HTLV-I through blood transfusion and its prevention. *Hematol. Rev.*, **3**, 235–245

Sawada, T., Tohmatsu, J., Obara, T., Koide, A., Kamihira, S., Ichimaru, M., Kashiwagi, S., Kajiyama, W., Matsumura, N., Kinoshita, K., Yano, M., Yamaguchi, K., Kiyokawa, T., Takatsuki, K., Taguchi, H. & Miyoshi, I. (1989) High risk of mother-to-child transmission of HTLV-I in $p40^{tax}$ antibody-positive mothers. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **80**, 506–508

Sawada, M., Suzumura, A., Yoshida, M. & Marunouchi, T. (1990) Human T-cell leukemia virus type I *trans* activator induces class I major histocompatibility complex antigen expression in glial cells. *J. Virol.*, **64**, 4002–4006

Sawada, M., Suzumura, A., Kondo, N. & Marunouchi, T. (1992) Induction of cytokines in glial cells by *trans* activator of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I. *FEBS Lett.*, **313**, 47–50

Saxinger, W., Blattner, W.A., Levine, P.H., Clark, J., Biggar, R., Hoh, M., Moghissi, J., Jacobs, P., Wilson, L., Jacobson, R., Crookes, R., Strong, M., Ansari, A.A., Dean, A.G., Nkrumah, F.K., Mourali, N. & Gallo, R.C. (1984) Human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV-I) antibodies in Africa. *Science*, **225**, 1473–1476

Schaffar-Deshayes, L., Chavance, M., Monplaisir, N., Courouce, A.-M., Gessain, A., Blesonski, S., Valette, I., Feingold, N. & Levy, J.-P. (1984) Antibodies to HTLV-I p24 in sera of blood donors, elderly people and patients with hemopoietic diseases in France and in French West Indies. *Int. J. Cancer*, **34**, 667–670

Schechter, M., Harrison, L.H., Halsey, N.A., Trade, G., Santino, M., Moulton, L.H. & Quinn, T.C. (1994) Coinfection with human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I and HIV in Brazil. Impact on markers of HIV disease progression. *J. Am. med. Assoc.*, **271**, 353–357

Schlegel, R., Wade-Glass, M., Rabson, M.S. & Yang, Y.-C. (1986) The E5 transforming gene of bovine papillomavirus encodes a small, hydrophobic polypeptide. *Science*, **233**, 464–467

Schrijvers, D., Delaporte, E., Peeters, M., Dupont, A. & Meheus, A. (1991) Seroprevalence of retroviral infection in women with different fertility statuses in Gabon, Western Equatorial Africa. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **4**, 468–470

Schwartz, I. & Lévy, D. (1994) Pathobiology of bovine leukemia virus. *Vet. Res.*, **25**, 521-536

Schwebke, J., Calsyn, D., Shriver, K., Saxon, A., Kleyn, J., Oluoch-Mitchell, E., Olmsted, L., Fisher, L.D., Krone, M., Ashley, R., Stamm, W., Swenson, P. & Holmes, K.K. (1994) Prevalence and epidemiologic correlates of human T cell lymphotropic virus infection among intravenous drug users. *J. infect. Dis.*, **169**, 962–967

Seiki, M., Hattori, S., Hirayama, Y. & Yoshida, M. (1983) Human adult T-cell leukemia virus: complete nucleotide sequence of the provirus genome integrated in leukemia cell DNA. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **80**, 3618–3622

Seiki, M., Hikikoshi, A., Taniguchi, T. & Yoshida, M. (1985) Expression of the *pX* gene of HTLV-I: general splicing mechanism in the HTLV family. *Science*, **228**, 1532–1534

Senjuta, N., Pavlish, O. & Gurtsevitch, V. (1991) Case of adult T-cell leukaemia in HTLV-I infected family in Georgia, USSR (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **338**, 1394

Seto, A. & Kumagai, K. (1993) Leukemogenesis-associated antigen in HTLV-I transformed rabbit cells. *Leuk. Res.*, **17**, 567–572

Seto, A., Kawanishi, M., Matsuda, S., Ogawa, K. & Miyoshi, I. (1988) Adult T cell leukemia-like disease experimentally induced in rabbits. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **79**, 335–341

Setoyama, M., Fujiyoshi, T., Mizoguchi, S., Katahira, Y., Yashiki, S., Tara, M., Kanzaki, T. & Sonoda, S. (1994) HTLV-I messenger RNA is expressed *in vivo* in adult T-cell leukemia/-lymphoma patients: an in situ hybridization study. *Int. J. Cancer*, **57**, 760–764

Sherman, M.P., Amin, R.M., Rodgers-Johnson, P.E.B., Morgan, O.S.C., Char, G., Mora, C.A., Iannone, R., Collins, G.H., Papsidero, L., Gibbs, C.J., Jr & Poiesz, B.J. (1995) Identification of human T cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I antibodies, DNA and protein in patients with polymyositis. *Arthrit. Rheum.*, **38**, 690–698

Shibasaki, H., Tokudome, S., Kuroda, Y., Yanagawa, T. & Yoshihara, M. (1989) Prevalence of HTLV-I-associated myelopathy among HTLV-I carriers in Saga, Japan. *Neuroepidemiology*, **8**, 124–127

Shibata, K., Shimamoto, Y., Nakano, S., Miyahara, M., Nakano, H. & Yamaguchi, M. (1995) Mantle cell lymphoma with the features of mucosa-associated lymphoid tissue (MALT) lymphoma in an HTLV-I-seropositive patient. *Ann. Hematol.*, **70**, 47–51

Shibayama, K., Nakamura, T., Kinoshita, I., Ueki, Y., Nakao, H,. Eguchi, K., Tsujihata, M. & Nagataki, S. (1992) Remarkable increase in CD26-positive T-cells in patients with human T lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) associated myelopathy. *Intern. Med.*, **31**, 1081–1083

Shida, M., Tochikura, T., Sato, T., Konno, T., Hirayoshi, K., Seki, M., Ito, Y., Hatanaka, M., Hinuma, Y., Sugimoto, M., Takahashi-Nishimaki, F., Maruyama, T., Miki, K., Suzuki, K., Morita, M., Sashiyama, H. & Hayami, M. (1987) Effect of the recombinant vaccinia viruses that express HTLV-I envelope gene on HTLV-I infection. *EMBO J.*, **6**, 3379–3384

Shih, L.-Y., Kuo, T.-T., Dunn, P. & Liaw, S.-J. (1991) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I associated adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma in Taiwan Chinese. *Br. J. Haematol.*, **79**, 156–161

Shih, L.-Y., Kuo, T.-T., Dunn, P. & Liaw, S.-J. (1992) HTLV-I-positive and HTLV-I-negative peripheral T-cell lymphomas in Taiwan Chinese. *Int. J. Cancer*, **50**, 186–191

Shimamoto, Y., Suga, K., Nishimura, J., Nawata, H. & Yamaguchi, M. (1990a) Major prognostic factors of Japanese patients with lymphoma-type adult T-cell leukemia. *Am. J. Hematol.*, **35**, 232–237

Shimamoto, Y., Suga, K., Shimojo, M., Nishimura, J., Nawata, H. & Yamaguchi, M. (1990b) Comparison of CHOP versus VEPA therapy in patients with lymphoma type of adult T-cell leukemia. *Leuk. Lymph.*, **2**, 335–340

Shimamoto, Y., Kikuchi, M., Funai, N., Suga, K., Matsuzaki, M. & Yamaguchi, M. (1993) Spontaneous regression in adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma. *Cancer*, **72**, 735–740

Shimotohno, K., Takano, M., Teruuchi, T. & Miwa, M. (1986) Requirement of multiple copies of a 21-nucleotide sequence in the *U3* regions of human T-cell leukemia virus type I and type II long terminal repeats for trans-acting activation of transcription. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **83**, 8112–8116

Shimoyama, M., Kagami, Y., Shimotohno, K., Miwa, M., Minato, K., Tobinai, K., Suemasu, K. & Sugimura, T. (1986) Adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma not associated with human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Proc. natl Acad Sci. USA*, **83**, 4524–4528

Shimoyama, M., Abe, T., Miyamoto, K., Minato, K., Tobinai, K., Nagoshi, H., Matsunaga, M., Nomura, T., Tsubota, T., Ohnoshi, T., Kimura, I. & Suemasu, K. (1987) Chromosome aberrations and clinical features of adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma not associated with human T cell leukemia virus type I. *Blood*, **69**, 984–989

Shimoyama, M. & Members of The Lymphoma Study Group (1984–1987) (1991) Diagnostic criteria and classification of clinical subtypes of adult T-cell leukaemia-lymphoma. *Br. J. Haematol.*, **79**, 428–437

Shinzato, O., Kamihira, S., Ikeda, S., Kondo, H., Kanda, T., Nagata, Y., Nakayama, E. & Shiku, H. (1993) Relationship between the anti-HTLV-I antibody level, the number of abnormal lymphocytes and the viral-genome dose in HTLV-I-infected individuals. *Int. J. Cancer*, **54**, 208–212

Sidi, Y., Meytes, D., Shohat, B., Fenig, E., Weisbort, Y., Lee, H., Pinkhas, J. & Rosenblatt, J.D. (1990) Adult T-cell lymphoma in Israeli patients of Iranian origin. *Cancer*, **65**, 590–593

Siekevitz, M., Feinberg, M.B., Holbrook, N., Wong-Staal, F. & Greene, W.C. (1987) Activation of interleukin 2 and interleukin 2 receptor (Tac) promoter expression by the trans-activator (*tat*) gene product of human T-cell leukemia virus, type I. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **84**, 5389–5393

Singhal, B.S., Lalkaka, J.A., Sonoda, S., Hashimoto, K., Nomoto, M., Kubota, R. & Osame, M. (1993) Human T-lymphotropic virus type I infections in western India (Letter to the Editor). *AIDS*, **7**, 138–139

Smadja, D., Cabre, P., Bellance, R. & Vernant, J.-C. (1993) HTLV-I-associated paraplegia in Martinique. A study of 271 cases including 70 with neuromuscular involvement. *Bull. Soc. Pathol. exot.*, **86**, 433–438 (in French)

Smith, M.R. & Greene, W.C. (1990) Identification of HTLV-I *tax trans*-activator mutants exhibiting novel transcriptional phenotypes. *Genes Dev.*, **4**, 1875–1885

Smith, M.R. & Greene, W.C. (1991) Type I human T-cell leukemia virus Tax protein transforms rat fibroblasts through the cyclic adenosine monophosphate response element binding protein/-activating transcription factor pathway. *J. clin. Invest.*, **88**, 1038–1042

Sodroski, J.G., Rosen, C.A. & Haseltine, W.A. (1984) *Trans*-acting transcriptional activation of the long terminal repeat of human T lymphotropic viruses in infected cells. *Science*, **225**, 381–385

Sonoda, S., Yashiki, S., Fujiyoshi, T., Arima, N., Tanaka, H., Eiraku, N., Izumo, S. & Osame, M. (1992) Immunogenetic factors involved in the pathogenesis of adult T-cell leukemia and HTLV-I-associated myelopathy. *Gann Monogr. Cancer Res.*, **39**, 81–93

Soriano, V., Calderón, E., Esparza, B., Cilla, G., Aguilera, A., Gutiérrez, M., Tor, J., Pujol, E., Merino, F., Pérez-Trallero, E., Leal, M. & Gonzalez-Lahoz, J. from The HTLV-I/II Spanish Study Group (1993) HTLV-I/II infections in Spain. *Int. J. Epidemiol.*, **22**, 716–719

Srivastava, B.I.S., Wong-Staal, F. & Getchell, J.P. (1986) Human T-cell leukemia virus I provirus and antibodies in a captive gorilla with non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. *Cancer Res.*, **46**, 4756–4758

Srivastava, B.I.S., Banki, K. & Perl, A. (1992) Human T-cell leukemia virus type I or a related retrovirus in patients with mycosis fungoides/Sézary syndrome and Kaposi's sarcoma. *Cancer Res.*, **52**, 4391–4395

Starkebaum, G., Loughran, T.P., Jr, Kalyanaraman, V.S., Kadin, M.E., Kidd, P.G., Singer, J.W. & Ruscetti, F.W. (1987) Serum reactivity to human T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma virus type I proteins in patients with large granular lymphocytic leukaemia. *Lancet*, **i**, 596–598

de Stasio, G., Lattanzio, A., Rizzi, L., Lancieri, M., Canavaggio, M., Shreiber, L. & Lee, H. (1989) HTLV-I infection is not endemic in Apulia (southern Italy) (Letter to the Editor). *Int. J. Cancer*, **44**, 1132–1133

St Clair Morgan, O. (1994) The myeloneuropathies of Jamaica. *Mol. Neurobiol.*, **8**, 149–153

St Clair Morgan, O., Rodgers-Johnson, P., Mora, C. & Char, G. (1989) HTLV-I and polymyositis in Jamaica. *Lancet*, **ii**, 1184–1187

Strickler, H.D., Rattray, C., Escoffery, C., Manns, A., Schiffman, M.H., Brown, C., Cranston, B., Hanchard, B., Palefsky, J.M. & Blattner, W.A. (1995) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I and severe neoplasia of the cervix in Jamaica. *Int. J. Cancer*, **61**, 23–26

Stuver, S.O., Tachibana, N., Okayama, A., Shioiri, S., Tsunetoshi, Y., Tsuda, K. & Mueller, N.E. (1993) Heterosexual transmission of human T cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I among married couples in southwestern Japan: an initial report from the Miyazaki Cohort Study. *J. infect. Dis.*, **167**, 57–65

Sueyoshi, K., Goto, M., Johnsono, M., Sato, E. & Shibata, D. (1994) Anatomical distribution of HTLV-I proviral sequence in an autopsy case of HTLV-I associated myelopathy: a polymerase chain reaction study. *Pathol. int.*, **44**, 27–33

Sugimoto, M., Nakashima, H., Watanabe, S., Uyama, E., Tanaka, F., Ando, M., Araki, S. & Kawasaki, S. (1987) T-lymphocyte alveolitis in HTLV-I associated myelopathy (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 1220

Sugimoto, M., Nakashima, H., Matsumoto, M., Uyama, E., Ando, M. & Araki, S. (1989) Pulmonary involvement in patients with HTLV-I-associated myelopathy: increased soluble IL-2 receptors in bronchoalveolar lavage fluid. *Am. Rev. respir. Dis.*, **139**, 1329–1335

Sugimoto, M., Mita, S., Tokunaga, M., Yamaguchi, K., Cho, I., Matsumoto, M., Mochizuki, M., Araki, S., Takatsuki, K. & Ando, M. (1993) Pulmonary involvement in human T-cell lymphotropic virus type-I uveitis: T-lymphocytosis and high proviral DNA load in bronchoalveolar lavage fluid. *Eur. respir. J.*, **6**, 938–943

Sugito, S., Yamato, K., Sameshima, Y., Yokota, J., Yano, S. & Miyoshi, I. (1991) Adult T-cell leukemia: structures and expression of the *p53* gene. *Int. J. Cancer*, **49**, 880–885

Sugiyama, H., Doi, H., Yamaguchi, K., Tsuji, Y., Miyamoto, T. & Hino, S. (1986) Significance of postnatal mother-to-child transmission of human T-lymphotropic virus type-I on the development of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma. *J. med. Virol.*, **20**, 253–260

Sumida, T., Yonaha, F., Maeda, T., Kita, Y., Iwamoto, I., Koike, T. & Yoshida, S. (1994) Expression of sequences homologous to HTLV-I *tax* gene in the labial salivary glands of Japanese patients with Sjögren's syndrome. *Arthrit. Rheum.*, **37**, 545–550

Suzuki, T., Fujisawa, J.-I., Toita, M. & Yoshida, M. (1993) The *trans*-activator Tax of human T-cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I) interacts with cAMP-responsive element (CRE) binding and CRE modulator proteins that bind to the 21-base-pair enhancer of HTLV-I. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **90**, 610–614

Suzuki, T., Hirai, H. & Yoshida, M. (1994) Tax protein of HTLV-I interacts with the Rel homology domain of NF-κB p65 and c-Rel proteins bound to the NF-κB binding site and activates transcription. *Oncogene*, **9**, 3099–3105

Suzuki, T., Hirai, H., Murakami, T. & Yoshida, M. (1995) Tax protein of HTLV-I destabilizes the complexes of NF-κB and IκB-α and induces nuclear translocation of NF-κB for transcriptional activation. *Oncogene*, **10**, 1199–1207

Suzuki, T., Kitao, S., Matsushime, H. & Yoshida, M. (1996) HTLV-I Tax protein interacts with cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor $p16^{INK4A}$ and counteracts its inhibitory activity towards CDK4. *EMBO J.*, **15**, 1607–1614

Switzer, W.M., Pieniazek, D., Swanson, P., Samdal, H.H., Soriano, V., Khabbaz, R.F., Kaplan, J.E., Lal, R.B. & Heneine, W. (1995) Phylogenetic relationship and geographic distribution of multiple human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II subtypes. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 621–632

Tachibana, N., Okayama, A., Ishizaki, J., Yokota, T., Shishime, E., Murai, K., Shioiri, S., Tsuda, K., Essex, M. & Mueller, N. (1988) Suppression of tuberculin skin reaction in healthy HTLV-I carriers from Japan. *Int. J. Cancer*, **42**, 829–831

Tachibana, N., Okayama, A., Ishihara, S., Shioiri, S., Murai, K., Tsuda, K., Goya, N., Matsuo, Y., Essex, M., Stuver, S. & Mueller, N. (1992) High HTLV-I proviral DNA level associated with abnormal lymphocytes in peripheral blood from asymptomatic carriers. *Int. J. Cancer*, **51**, 593–595

Tajima, K. (1990) The 4th nation-wide study of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma (ATL) in Japan: estimates of risk of ATL and its geographical and clinical features. The T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group. *Int. J. Cancer*, **45**, 237–243

Tajima, K. & Cartier, L. (1995) Epidemiological features of HTLV-I and adult T cell leukemia. *Intervirology*, **38**, 238–246

Tajima, K. & Hinuma, Y. (1984) Epidemiological features of adult T cell leukemia. In: Mathe, G. & Rizenstein, P., eds, *Pathophysiological Aspects of Cancer Epidemiology*, Oxford, Pergamon Press, pp. 75–87

Tajima, K. & Hinuma, Y. (1992) Epidemiology of HTLV-I/II in Japan and the world. *Gann Monogr. Cancer Res.*, **39**, 129–149

Tajima, K. & Kuroishi, T. (1985) Estimation of rate of incidence of ATL among ATLV (HTLV-I) carriers in Kyushu, Japan. *Jpn. J. clin. Oncol.*, **15**, 423–430

Tajima, K., Tominaga, S., Suchi, T., Kawagoe, T., Komoda, H., Hinuma, Y., Oda, T. & Fujita, K. (1982) Epidemiological analysis of the distribution of antibody to adult T-cell leukemia-virus-associated antigen: possible horizontal transmission of adult T-cell leukemia virus. *Gann*, **73**, 893–901

Tajima, K., Tominaga, S., Suchi, T., Fukui, H., Komoda, H. & Hinuma, Y. (1986) HTLV-I carriers among migrants from an ATL-endemic area to ATL non-endemic metropolitan areas in Japan. *Int. J. Cancer*, **37**, 383–387

Tajima, K., Kamura, S., Ito, S.-I., Ito, M., Nagatomo, M., Kinoshita, K.-I. & Ikeda, S. (1987) Epidemiological features of HTLV-I carriers and incidence of ATL in an ATL-endemic island: a report of the community-based co-operative study in Tsushima, Japan. *Int. J. Cancer*, **40**, 741–746

Tajima, K., Ito, S.-I., Tsushima & Tsushima ATL Study Group (1990a) Prospective studies of HTLV-I and associated diseases in Japan. In: Blattner,W.A., ed., *Human Retrovirology: HTLV*, New York, Raven Press, pp. 267–279

Tajima, K., The T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group & Co-authors (1990b) The 4th nation-wide study of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma (ATL) in Japan: estimates of risk of ATL and its geographical and clinical features. *Int. J. Cancer*, **45**, 237–243

Tajima, K., Inoue, M., Takesaki, T., Ito, M. & Ito, S.-I. (1994) Ethnoepidemiology of ATL in Japan with special reference to the Mongoloid dispersal. In: Takatsuki, K., ed., *Adult T-cell Leukemia*, Oxford, Oxford University Press, pp. 91–112

Takahashi, K., Takezaki, T., Oki, T., Kawakami, K., Yashiki, S., Fujiyoshi, T., Usuku, K., Mueller, N., the Mother-to-child Transmission Study Group, Osame, M., Miyata, K., Nagata, Y. & Sonoda, S. (1991) Inhibitory effect of maternal antibody on mother-to-child transmission of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I. *Int. J. Cancer*, **49**, 673–677

Takatsuki, K., Uchiyama, T., Sagawa, K. & Yodoi, J. (1977) Adult T-cell leukemia in Japan. In: Seno, S., Takaku, S. & Irino, S., eds, *Topics in Hematology*, Amsterdam, Excerpta Medica, pp. 73–77

Takatsuki, K., Yamaguchi, K., Kawano, F., Hattori, T., Nishimura, H., Tsuda, H., Sanada, I., Nakada, K. & Itai, Y. (1985) Clinical diversity in adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma. *Cancer Res.*, **45** (Suppl.), 4644s–4645s

Take, H., Umemoto, M., Kusuhara, K. & Kuraya, K. (1993) Transmission routes of HTLV-I: an analysis of 66 families. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **84**, 1265–1267

Takehara, N., Iwahara, Y., Uemura, Y., Sawada, T., Ohtsuki, Y., Iwai, H., Hoshino, H. & Miyoshi, I. (1989) Effect of immunisation on HTLV-I infection in rabbits. *Int. J. Cancer*, **44**, 332–336

Takemoto, S., Matsuoka, M., Yamaguchi, K. & Takatsuki, K. (1994) A novel diagnostic method of adult T-cell leukemia: monoclonal integration of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I provirus DNA detected by inverse polymerase chain reaction. *Blood*, **84**, 3080–3085

Takezaki, T., Tajima, K., Komoda, H. & Imai, J. (1995) Incidence of human T lymphotropic virus type I seroconversion after age 40 among Japanese residents in an area where the virus is endemic. *J. infect. Dis.*, **171**, 559–565

Takezaki, T., Tajima, K., Ito, M., Ito, S.-I., Kinoshita, K.-I., Tachibana, K., Yamashita, Y. & The Tsushima ATL Sudy Group (1996) Short-term breast-feeding may reduce the risk of vertical transmission of HTLV-I. *Leukemia Res.* (in press)

Tamura, K., Unoki, T., Sagawa, K., Aratake, Y., Kitamura, T., Tachibana, N., Ohtaki, S., Yamaguchi, K. & Seita, M. (1985) Clinical features of $OKT4^+/OKT8^+$ adult T-cell leukemia. *Leuk. Res.*, **9**, 1353–1359

Tanaka, A., Takahashi, C., Yamaoka, S., Nosaka, T., Maki, M. & Hatanaka, M. (1990) Oncogenic transformation by the *tax* gene of human T-cell leukemia virus type I *in vitro*. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **87**, 1071–1075

Tanaka, Y., Fukudome, K., Hayashi, M., Takagi, S. & Yoshie, O. (1995) Induction of ICAM-1 and LFA-3 by Tax1 of human T-cell leukemia virus type I and mechanism of down-regulation of ICAM-1 or LFA-1 in adult T-cell leukemia cell lines. *Int. J. Cancer*, **60**, 554–561

T- and B-Cell Malignancy Study Group (1985) Statistical analyses of clinico-pathological, virological and epidemiological data on lymphoid malignancies with special reference to adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma: a report of the second nationwide study of Japan. *Jpn. J. clin. Oncol.*, **15**, 517–535

T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group (1988) The third nation-wide study on adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma (ATL) in Japan: characteristic patterns of HLA antigen and HTLV-I infection in ATL patients and their relatives. *Int. J. Cancer*, **41**, 505–512

T- and B-cell Malignancy Study Group (1996) A report from the 7th nationwide study of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma (ATL in Japan). *Jpn. J. Cancer Clin.*, **42**, 231–247 (in Japanese)

Tanimura, A., Teshima, H., Fujisawa, J.I. & Yoshida, M. (1993) A new regulatory element that augments the Tax-dependent enhancer of human T-cell leukemia virus type I and cloning of cDNAs encoding its binding proteins. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 5375–5382

Taylor, G.P. (1996) The epidemiology of HTLV-I in Europe. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **13** (Suppl. 1), S8–S14

Tedder, R.S., Shanson, D.C., Jeffries, D.J., Cheingsong-Popov, R., Clapham, P., Dalgleish, A., Nagy, K. & Weiss, R.A. (1984) Low prevalence in the UK of HTLV-I and HTLV-II infection in subjects with AIDS, with extended lymphadenopathy, and at risk of AIDS. *Lancet*, **ii**, 125–128

de Thé, G. & Bomford, R. (1993) An HTLV-I vaccine: why, how, for whom? *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **9**, 381–386

de Thé, G. & Gessain, A. (1986) Seroepidemiologic data on viral infections (HTLV-I and LAV/HTLV-III) in the Caribbean region and intertropical Africa. *Ann. Pathol.*, **6**, 261–264 (in French)

de Thé, G., Gessain, A., Gazzolo, L., Robert-Guroff, M., Najberg, G., Calender, A., Peti, M'P., Brubaker, G., Bensliman, A., Fabry, F., Strobel, M., Robin, Y. & Fortune, R. (1985) Comparative seroepidemiology of HTLV-I and HTLV-III in the French West Indies and some African countries. *Cancer Res.*, **45** (Suppl.), 4633s–4636s

Tobinai, K., Ohtsu, T., Hayashi, M., Kinoshita, T., Matsuno, Y., Mukai, K. & Shimoyama, M. (1991) Epstein–Barr virus (EBV) genome carrying monoclonal B-cell lymphoma in a patient with adult T-cell leukemia-lymphoma. *Leuk. Res.*, **15**, 837–846

Tokioka, T., Shimamoto, Y., Funai, N., Nagumo, F., Motoyoshi, K., Tadano, J. & Yamaguchi, M. (1992) Coexistence of acute monoblastic leukemia and adult T-cell leukemia: possible association with HTLV-I infection in both cases? *Leuk. Lymph.*, **8**, 147–155

Tokudome, S., Tokunaga, O., Shimamoto, Y., Miyamoto, Y., Sumida, I., Kikuchi, M., Takeshita, M., Ikeda, T., Fujiwara, K., Yoshihara, M., Yanagawa, T. & Nishizumi, M. (1989) Incidence of adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma among human T-lymphotropic virus type I carriers in Saga, Japan. *Cancer Res.*, **49**, 226–228

Tokudome, S., Maeda, Y., Fukada, K., Teshima, D., Asakura, T., Sueoka, E., Motomura, Y., Kusumoto, Y., Imamura, Y., Kiyokawa, T., Ikeda, M. & Tokunaga, O. (1991) Follow-up of asymptomatic HTLV-I carriers among blood donors in Kyushu, Japan. *Cancer Causes Control*, **2**, 75–78

Tokudome, S., Shimamoto, Y. & Sumida, I. (1993) Smoking and adult T-cell leukemia/-lymphoma. *Eur. J. Cancer Prev.*, **2**, 84–85

Tosswill, J.H.C., Parry, J.V. & Weber, J.N. (1992) Application of screening and confirmatory assays for anti-HTLV-I/II in U.K. populations. *J. med. Virol.*, **36**, 167–171

Traina-Dorge, V., Blanchard, J., Martin, L. & Murphey-Corb, M. (1992) Immunodeficiency and lymphoproliferative disease in an African green monkey dually infected with SIV and STLV-1. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **8**, 97–100

Trujillo, J.M., Concha, M., Muñoz, A., Bergonzoli, G., Mora, C., Borrero, I., Gibbs, C.J., Jr & Arango, C. (1992) Seroprevalence and cofactors of HTLV-I infection in Tumaco, Colombia. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **8**, 651–657

Tsuda, H. & Takatsuki, K. (1984) Specific decrease in T3 antigen density in adult T-cell leukaemia cells: I. Flow microfluorometric analysis. *Br. J. Cancer*, **50**, 843–845

Tsuda, H., Sawada, T., Sakata, K.-M. & Takatsuki, K. (1992) Possible mechanisms for the elevation of serum beta-2 microglobulin levels in adult T-cell leukemia. *Int. J. Hematol.*, **55**, 179–187

Tsuji, Y., Doi, H., Yamabe, T., Ishimaru, T., Miyamoto, T. & Hino, S. (1990) Prevention of mother-to-child transmission of human T-lymphotropic virus type-I. *Pediatrics*, **86**, 11–17

Tsujimoto, H., Komuro, A., Iijima, K., Miyamoto, J., Ishikawa, K.-I. & Hayami, M. (1985) Isolation of simian retroviruses closely related to human T-cell leukemia virus by establishment of lymphoid cell lines from various non-human primates. *Int. J. Cancer*, **35**, 377–384

Tsujimoto, H., Noda, Y., Ishikawa, K.-I., Nakamura, H., Fukasawa, M., Sakakibara, I., Sasagawa, A., Honjo, S. & Hayami, M. (1987) Development of adult T-cell leukemia-like disease in African green monkey associated with clonal integration of simian T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Cancer Res.*, **47**, 269–274

Tuppin, P., Lepère, J.-F., Carles, G., Ureta-Vidal, A., Gérard, Y., Peneau, C., Tortevoye, P., de Thé, G., Moreau, J.-P. & Gessain, A. (1995) Risk factors for maternal HTLV-I infection in French Guiana: high HTLV-I prevalence in the Noir Marron population. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **8**, 420–425

Tuppin, P., Makuwa, M., Guerma, T., Bazabana, M.M., Loukaka, J.-C., Jeannel, D., M'Pelé, P. & de Thé, G. (1996) Low HTLV-I/II seroprevalence in pregnant women in Congo and a geographic cluster of an HTLV-like indeterminate western blot pattern (Letter to the Editor). *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.*, **11**, 105–107

Uchiyama, T., Yodoi, J., Sagawa, K., Takatsuki, K. & Uchino, H. (1977) Adult T-cell leukemia: clinical and hematologic features of 16 cases. *Blood*, **50**, 481–492

Uchiyama, T., Hori, T., Tsudo, M., Wano, Y., Umadome, H., Tamori, S., Yodoi, J., Maeda, M., Sawami, H. & Uchino, H. (1985) Interleukin-2 receptor (Tac antigen) expressed on adult T cell leukemia cells. *J. clin. Invest.*, **76**, 446–453

Ueda, K., Kusuhara, K., Tokugawa, K., Miyazaki, C., Yoshida, C., Tokumura, K., Sonoda, S. & Takahashi, K. (1989) Cohort effect on HTLV-I seroprevalence in southern Japan (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **ii**, 979

Uematsu, T., Hanada, S., Saito, T., Otsuka, M., Komidori, K., Osaki, K., Uemura, S., Ueda, H., Harada, R. & Hashimoto, S. (1989) Adult T cell leukemia in hemodialysis patients from the Kagoshima district, an area in which human T cell leukemia virus type I is highly endemic. *Nephron*, **51**, 257–260

Uemura, Y., Kotani, S., Yoshimoto, S., Fujishita, M., Yano, S., Ohtsuki, Y. & Miyoshi, I. (1986) Oral transmission of human T-cell leukemia virus type I in the rabbit. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **77**, 970–973

Uittenbogaard, M.N., Giebler, H.A., Reisman, D. & Nyborg, J.K. (1995) Transcriptional repression of *p53* by human T-cell leukemia virus type I Tax protein. *J. biol. Chem.*, **270**, 28503–28506

Umehara, F., Nakamura, A., Izumo, S., Kubota, R., Ijichi, S., Kashio, N., Hashimoto,K.-I., Usuku, K., Sato, E. & Osame, M. (1994) Apoptosis of T lymphocytes in the spinal cord lesions in HTLV-I associated myelopathy: a possible mechanism to control viral infection in the central nervous system. *J. Neuropathol. exp. Neurol.*, **53**, 617–624

Uozumi, K., Iwahashi, M., Ueda, H., Otsuka, M., Ishibashi, K., Hanada, S. & Arima, T. (1991) Adult T-cell leukaemia and HTLV-I associated myelopathy in a family (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **338**, 572

Ureta-Vidal, A., Gessain, A., Yoshida, M., Mahieux, R., Nishioka, K., Tekaia, F., Rosen, L. & de Thé, G. (1994) Molecular epidemiology of HTLV type I in Japan: evidence for two distinct ancestral lineages with a particular geographical distribution. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 1557–1566

Usuku, K., Sonoda, S., Osame, M., Yashiki, S., Takahashi, K., Matsumoto, M., Sawada, T., Tsuji, K., Tara, M. & Igata, A. (1988) HLA haplotype-linked high immune responsiveness against HTLV-I in HTLV-I-associated myelopathy: comparison with adult T-cell leukemia/-lymphoma. *Ann. Neurol.*, **23** (Suppl.), S143–S150

U-Taniguchi, Y., Furuke, K., Masutani, H., Nakamura, H. & Yodoi, J. (1995) Cell cycle inhibition of HTLV-I transformed T cell lines by retinoic acid: the possible therapeutic use of thioredoxin reductase inhibitors. *Oncol. Res.*, **7**, 183–189

Vallejo, A. & Garcia-Saiz, A. (1994) Isolation and nucleotide sequence analysis of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II in Spain (Letter to the Editor). *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **7**, 517–519

Vandamme, A.-M., Liu, H.-F., Van Brussel, M., De Meurichy, W., Desmyter, J. & Goubau, P. (1996) The presence of a divergent T-lymphotropic virus in a wild-caught pygmy chimpanzee (*Pan paniscus*) supports an African origin for the human T-lymphotropic/simian T-lymphotropic group of viruses. *J. gen. Virol.*, **77**, 1089–1099

Varma, M., Rudolph, D.L., Knuchel, M., Switzer, W., Hadlock, K.G., Velligan, M., Chan, L., Foung, S.K.H. & Lal, R.B. (1995) Enhanced specificity of truncated transmembrane protein for serological confirmation of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) and HTLV-II infections by western blot (immunoblot) assay containing recombinant envelope glycoproteins. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **33**, 3239–3244

Verdier, M., Denis, F., Sangaré, A., Barin, F., Gershy-Damet, G., Rey, J.-L., Soro, B., Léonard, G., Mounier, M. & Hugon, J. (1989) Prevalence of antibody to human T cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I) in populations of Ivory Coast, West Africa. *J. infect. Dis.*, **160**, 363–370

Verdier, M., Denis, F., Leonard, G., Sangare, A., Patillaud, S., Prince-David, M. & Essex, M. (1990) Comparison of immunofluorescence, particle agglutination, and enzyme immunoassays for detection of human T-cell leukemia virus type I antibody in African sera. *J. clin. Microbiol.*, **28**, 1988–1993

Verdier, M., Bonis, J. & Denis, F. (1994) The prevalence and incidence of HTLVs in Africa. In: Essex, M., Mboup, S., Kanki, P.J., & Kalengayi, M.R., eds, *AIDS in Africa*, New York, Raven Press, pp. 173–193

Vernau, W., Valli, V.E.O., Dukes, T.W., Jacobs, R.M., Shoukri, M. & Heeney, J.L. (1992) Classification of 1,198 cases of bovine lymphoma using the National Cancer Institute Working Formulation for human non-Hodgkin's lymphomas. *Vet. Pathol.*, **29**, 183–195

Veyssier-Belot, C., Couderc, L.J., Desgranges, C., Leblond, V., Dairou, F., Caubarrere, I. & de Gennes, J.L. (1990) Kaposi's sarcoma and HTLV-I infection (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **336**, 575

Voevodin, A.F., Lapin, B.A., Yakovleva, L.A., Ponomaryeva, T.I., Oganyan, T.E. & Razmadze, E.N. (1985) Antibodies reacting with human T-lymphotropic retrovirus (HTLV-I) or related antigens in lymphomatous and healthy hamadryas baboons. *Int. J. Cancer*, **36**, 579–584

Voevodin, A., Al-Mufti, S., Farah, S., Khan, R. & Miura, T. (1995) Molecular characterization of human T-lymphotropic virus, type I (HTLV-I) found in Kuweit: close similarity with HTLV-I isolates originating from Mashhad, Iran. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **11**, 1255–1259

Voevodin, A., Samilchuk, E., Schätzl, H., Boerl, E. & Franchini, G. (1996) Interspecies transmission of macaque simian T-cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I in baboons resulted in an outbreak of malignant lymphoma. *J. Virol.*, **70**, 1633–1639

de Waal, F.B.M. (1995) Bonobo sex and society. The behavior of a close relative challenges assumptions about male supremacy in human evolution. *Sci. Am.*, **272**, 82–88

Wagner, S. & Green, M.R. (1993) HTLV-I Tax protein stimulation of DNA binding of bZIP proteins by enhancing dimerization. *Science*, **262**, 395–399

Waldmann, T.A., Goldman, C.K., Bongiovanni, K.F., Sharrow, S.O., Davey, M.P., Cease, K.B., Greenberg, S.J. & Longo, D.L. (1988) Therapy of patients with human T-cell lymphotropic virus I-induced adult T-cell leukemia with anti-Tac, a monoclonal antibody to the receptor for interleukin-2. *Blood*, **72**, 1805–1816

Waldmann, T.A., White, J.D., Carrasquillo, J.A., Reynolds, J.C., Paik, C.H., Gansow, O.A., Brechbield, M.W., Jaffe, E.S., Fleisher, T.A., Goldman, C.K., Top, L.E., Bamford, R., Zaknoen, S., Roessler, E., Kasten-Sportes, C., England, R., Litou, H., Johnson, J.A., Jackson-White, T., Manns, A., Hanchard, B., Junghans, R.P. & Nelson, D.L. (1995) Radioimmunotherapy of interleukin-2Rα-expressing adult T-cell leukemia with yttrium-90-labeled anti-Tac. *Blood*, **86**, 4063–4075

Wang, C.-H., Chen, C.-J., Hu, C.-Y., You, S.-L., Chu, C.-T., Chou, M.-J., Essex, M., Blattner, W.A., Liu, C.-H. & Yang, C.-S. (1988) Seroepidemiology of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I infection in Taiwan. *Cancer Res.*, **48**, 5042–5044

Washitani, Y., Kuroda, N., Shiraki, H., Nishimura, Y., Yamaguchi, K., Takatsuki, K., Fernando, L.P., Fang, C.T., Kiyokawa, H. & Maeda, Y. (1991) Serological discrimination between HTLV-I and HTLV-II antibodies by ELISA using synthetic peptides as antigens. *Int. J. Cancer*, **49**, 173–177

Watanabe, T., Seiki, M., Tsujimoto, H., Miyoshi, I., Hayami, M. & Yoshida, M. (1985) Sequence homology of the simian retrovirus genome with human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *Virology*, **144**, 59–65

Watanabe, T., Yamaguchi, K., Takatsuki, K., Osame, M. & Yoshida, M. (1990) Constitutive expression of parathyroid hormone-related protein gene in human T cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I) carriers and adult T cell leukemia patients that can be *trans*-activated by HTLV-I *tax* gene. *J. exp. Med.*, **172**, 759–765

Wattel, E., Vartanian, J.-P., Pannetier, C. & Wain-Hobson, S. (1995) Clonal expansion of human T-cell leukemia virus type I-infected cells in asymptomatic and symptomatic carriers without malignancy. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 2863–2868

Wattel, E., Cavrois, M., Gessain, A. & Wain-Hobson, S. (1996) Clonal expansion of infected cells — A way of life for HTLV-I. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr. hum. Retrovirol.* (in press)

Weber, J.N., Banatvala, N., Clayden, S., McAdam, K.P.W.J., Palmer, S., Moulsdale, H., Tosswill, J., Dilger, P., Thorpe, R. & Amann, S. (1989) HTLV-I infection in Papua New Guinea: evidence for serologic false positivity. *J. infect. Dis.*, **159**, 1025–1028

Weinberg, J.B., Spiegel, R.A., Blazey, D.L., Janssen, R.S., Kaplan, J.E., Robert-Guroff, M., Popovic, M., Matthews, T.J., Haynes, B.F. & Palker, T.J. (1988) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus I and adult T-cell leukemia: report of a cluster in North Carolina. *Am. J. Med.*, **85**, 51–58

Weinstock, M.A. & Horm, J.W. (1988) Mycosis fungoides in the United States. Increasing incidence and descriptive epidemiology. *J. Am. med. Assoc.*, **260**, 42–46

Weiss, S.H. (1994) The evolving epidemiology of human T lymphotropic virus type II. *J. infect. Dis.*, **169**, 1080–1083

Weiss, R.A., Teich, N.M., Varmus, H.E. & Coffin, J. (1985) *RNA Tumor Viruses*, New York, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press

Welles, S.L., Tachibana, N., Okayama, A., Murai, K., Shioiri, S., Sagawa, K., Katagiri, K. & Mueller, N.E. (1994) The distribution of T-cell subsets among HTLV-I carriers in Japan. *J. acquir. Immune Defic. Syndr.*, **7**, 509–516

Whittaker, S.J. & Luzzatto, L. (1993) HTLV-I provirus and mycosis fungoides. *Science*, **259**, 1470

Whittaker, S.J., Ng, Y.L., Rustin, M., Levene, G., McGibbon, D.H. & Smith, N.P. (1993) HTLV-I associated cutaneous disease: a clinicopathological and molecular study of patients from the UK. *Br. J. Dermatol.*, **128**, 483–492

WHO (1989) Diagnostic Guidelines of HAM/TSP. Virus diseases. Human lymphotropic virus type I, HTLV-I. *Wkly Epidemiol. Rec.*, **49**, 382–383

WHO (1990) Acquired immunodeficiency syndrome. Proposed WHO criteria for interpreting results from western blot assays for HIV-1, HIV-2 and HTLV-I/HTLV-II. *Wkly Epidemiol. Rec.*, **65**, 281–283

Wignall, F.S., Hyams, K.C., Phillips, I.A., Escamilla, J., Tejada, A., Li, O., Lopez, F., Chauca, G., Sanchez, S. & Roberts, C.R. (1992) Sexual transmission of human T-lymphotropic virus type-I in Peruvian prostitutes. *J. med. Virol.*, **38**, 44–48

Wiktor, S.Z., Alexander, S.S., Shaw, G.M., Weiss, S.H., Murphy, E.L., Wilks, R.J., Shortly, V.J., Hanchard, B. & Blattner, W.A. (1990) Distinguishing between HTLV-I and HTLV-II by western blot (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **335**, 1533

Wiktor, S.Z., Pate, E.J., Weiss, S.H., Gohd, R.S., Correa, P., Fontham, E.T., Hanchard, B., Biggar, R.J. & Blattner, W.A. (1991) Sensitivity of HTLV-I antibody assays for HTLV-II (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **338**, 512–513

Wiktor, S.Z., Pate, E.J., Murphy, E.L., Palker, T.J., Champegnie, E., Ramlal, A., Cranston, B., Hanchard, B. & Blattner, W.A. (1993) Mother-to-child transmission of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) in Jamaica: association with antibodies to envelope glycoprotein (gp46) epitopes. *J. acquir. immune Defic. Syndr.*, **6**, 1162–1167

Wiley, C.A., Nerenberg, M., Cros, D. & Soto-Aguilar, M.C. (1989) HTLV-I polymyositis in a patient also infected with the human immunodeficiency virus. *New Engl. J. Med.*, **320**, 992–995

Wilks, R., Hanchard, B., Morgan, O., Williams, E., Cranston, B., Smith, M.L., Rogers-Johnson, P. & Manns, A. (1996) Patterns of HTLV-I infection among family members of patients with adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma and HTLV-I associated myelopathy/tropical spastic paraparesis. *Int. J. Cancer*, **65**, 272–273

Willems, L., Heremans, H., Chen, G., Portetelle, D., Billiau, A., Burny, A. & Kettmann, R. (1990) Cooperation between bovine leukemia virus transactivator protein and Ha-*ras* oncogene in cellular transformation. *EMBO J.*, **9**, 1577–1581

Willems, L., Kettmann, R., Chen, G., Portetelle, D., Burny, A. & Derse, D. (1992a) A cyclic AMP-responsive DNA-binding protein (CREB2) is a cellular transactivator of the bovine leukemia virus long terminal repeat. *J. Virol.*, **66**, 766–772

Willems, L., Portetelle, D., Kerkhofs, P., Chen, G., Burny, A., Mammerickx, M. & Kettmann, R. (1992b) In vivo transfection of bovine leukemia provirus into sheep. *Virology*, **189**, 775–777

Willems, L., Grimonpont, C., Heremans, H., Rebeyrotte, N., Chen, G., Portetelle, D., Burny, A. & Kettmann, R. (1992c) Mutations in the bovine leukemia virus Tax protein can abrogate the long terminal repeat-directed transactivating activity without concomitant loss of transforming potential. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **89**, 3957–3961

Willems, L., Kettmann, R., Dequiedt, F., Portetelle, D., Vonèche, V., Cornil, I., Kerkhofs, P., Burny, A. & Mammerickx, M. (1993) In vivo infection of sheep by bovine leukemia virus mutants. *J. Virol.*, **67**, 4078–4085

Willems, L., Kerkhofs, P., Dequiedt, F., Portetelle, D., Mammerickx, M., Burny, A. & Kettmann, R. (1994) Attenuation of bovine leukemia virus by deletion of R3 and G4 open reading frames. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **91**, 11532–11536

Willems, L., Gatot, J.S., Mammerickx, M., Portetelle, D., Burny, A., Kerkhofs, P. & Kettmann, R. (1995) The YXXL signalling motifs of the bovine leukemia virus transmembrane protein are required for in vivo infection and maintenance of high viral loads. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 4137–4141

Williams, C.K.O., Alabi, G.O., Junaid, T.A., Saxinger, C., Gallo, R.C., Blayney, D.W., Blattner, W.A. & Greaves, M.F. (1984) Human T cell leukaemia virus associated lymphoproliferative disease: report of two cases in Nigeria. *Br. med. J.*, **288**, 1495–1496

Williams, A.E., Fang, C.T., Slamon, D.J., Poiesz, B.J., Sandler, S.G., Darr, W.F., II, Shulman, G., McGowan, E.I., Douglas, D.K., Bowman, R.J., Peetoom, F., Kleinman, S.H., Lenes, B. & Dodd, R.Y. (1988) Seroprevalence and epidemiological correlates of HTLV-I infection in U.S. blood donors. *Science*, **240**, 643–646

Williams, N.P., Tsuda, H., Yamaguchi, K., Takeya, M., Watanabe, T., Ishii, T., Hamaguchi, I., Tsuruta, J., Ishimaru, Y. & Takatsuki, K. (1991) Blood transfusion induced opportunistic adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma after Hodgkin's disease. *Leuk. Lymph.*, **5**, 435–439

Wolin, M., Kornuc, M., Hong, C., Shin, S.-K., Lee, F., Lau, R. & Nimer, S. (1993) Differential effect of HTLV infection and HTLV Tax on interleukin 3 expression. *Oncogene*, **8**, 1905–1911

Wucherpfennig, K.W., Höllsberg, P., Richardson, J.H., Benjamin, D. & Hafler, D.A. (1992) T-cell activation by autologous human T-cell leukemia virus type I-infected T-cell clones. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **89**, 2110–2114

Wyld, P.J., Tosswill, J.H.C., Mortimer, P.P. & Weber, J.N. (1990) Sporadic HTLV-I associated adult T-cell leukaemia (ATL) in the UK. *Br. J. Haematol.*, **76**, 149–150

Yamada, Y. (1983) Phenotypic and functional analysis of leukemic cells from 16 patients with adult T-cell leukemia/lymphoma. *Blood*, **61**, 192–199

Yamada, T., Yamaoka, S., Goto, T., Nakai, M., Tsujimoto, Y. & Hatanaka, M. (1994) The human T-cell leukemia virus type I Tax protein induces apoptosis which is blocked by the Bcl-2 protein. *J. Virol.*, **68**, 3374–3379

Yamada, S., Ikeda, H., Tamazaki, H., Shikishima, H., Kikuchi, K., Wakisaka, A., Kasai, N., Shimotohno, K. & Yoshiki, T. (1995) Cytokine-producing mammary carcinomas in transgenic rats carrying the *pX* gene of human T-lymphotropic virus type I. *Cancer Res.*, **55**, 2524–2527

Yamaguchi, K. (1994) Human T-lymphotropic virus in Japan. *Lancet*, **343**, 213–216

Yamaguchi, K., Nishimura, H., Kohrogi, H., Jono, M., Miyamoto, Y. & Takatsuki, K. (1983) A proposal for smoldering adult T-cell leukemia: a clinicopathologic study of five cases. *Blood*, **62**, 758–766

Yamaguchi, K., Seiki, M., Yoshida, M., Nishimura, H., Kawano, F. & Takatsuki, K. (1984) The detection of human T cell leukemia virus proviral DNA and its application for classification and diagnosis of T cell malignancy. *Blood*, **63**, 1235–1240

Yamaguchi, K., Nishimura, Y., Kiyokama, T. & Takatsuki, K. (1989) Elevated serum levels of soluble interleukin-2 receptors in HTLV-I-associated myelopathy. *J. Lab. clin. Med.*, **114**, 407–410

Yamamoto, N., Okada, M., Koyanagi, Y., Kannagi, M. & Hinuma, Y. (1982) Transformation of human leukocytes by cocultivation with an adult T cell leukemia virus producer cell line. *Science*, **217**, 737–739

Yamamoto, N., Hayami, M., Komuro, A., Schneider, J., Hunsmann, G., Okada, M. & Hinuma, Y. (1984) Experimental infection of cynomolgus monkeys with a human retrovirus, adult T-cell leukemia virus. *Med. Microbiol. Immunol.*, **172**, 57–64

Yamamoto, H., Sekiguchi, T., Itagaki, K., Saijo, S. & Iwakura, Y. (1993) Inflammatory polyarthritis in mice transgenic for human T cell leukemia virus type I. *Arthrit. Rheum.*, **36**, 1612–1620

Yamanouchi, K., Kinoshita, K., Moriuchi, R., Katamine, S., Amagasaki, T., Ikeda, S., Ichimaru, M., Miyamoto, T. & Hino, S. (1985) Oral transmission of human T-cell leukemia virus type-I into a common marmoset (*Callithrix jacchus*) as an experimental model for milk-borne transmission. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res. (Gann)*, **76**, 481–487

Yamaoka, S., Tobe, T. & Hatanaka, M. (1992) Tax protein of human T-cell leukemia virus type I is required for maintenance of the transformed phenotype. *Oncogene*, **7**, 433–437

Yamashita, I., Katamine,S., Moriuchi,R., Nakamura, Y., Miyamoto, T., Eguchi, K. & Nagataki, S. (1994) Transactivation of the human interleukin-6 gene by human T-lymphotropic virus type I Tax protein. *Blood*, **84**, 1573–1578

Yamato, K., Oka, T., Hiroi, M., Iwahara, Y., Sugito, S., Tsuchida, N. & Miyoshi, I. (1993) Aberrant expression of the p53 tumor suppressor gene in adult T-cell leukemia and HTLV-I-infected cells. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **84**, 4–8

Yanagihara, R. (1994) Geographic-specific genotypes or topotypes of human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I as markers for early and recent migrations of human populations. *Adv. Virus Res.*, **43**, 147–186

Yanagihara, R., Jenkins, C.L., Alexander, S.S., Mora, C.A. & Garruto, R.M. (1990) Human T-lymphotropic virus type-I infection in Papua New Guinea: high prevalence among the Hagahai confirmed by western analysis. *J. infect. Dis.*, **162**, 649–654

Yanagihara, R., Ajdukiewicz, A.B., Garruto, R.M., Sharlow, E.R., Wu, X.-Y., Alemaena, O., Sale, H., Alexander, S.S. & Gajudusek, D.C. (1991) Human T-lymphotropic virus type I infection in the Solomon Islands. *Am. J. trop. Med. Hyg.*, **44**, 122–130

Yodoi, J. & Uchiyama, T. (1986) IL-2 receptor dysfunction and adult T-cell leukemia. *Immunol. Rev.*, **92**, 135–156

Yoshida, M. (1994) Tenth anniversary perspectives on AIDS. Host-HTLV type I interaction at the molecular level. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **10**, 1193–1197

Yoshida, M. & Seiki, M. (1987) Recent advances in the molecular biology of HTLV-I: *trans*-activation of viral and cellular genes. *Ann. Rev. Immunol.*, **5**, 541–559

Yoshida, M., Seiki, N., Yamaguchi, K. & Takatsuki, K. (1984) Monoclonal integration of human T-cell leukemia provirus in all primary tumors of adult T-cell leukemia suggests causative role of human T-cell virus in the disease. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **81**, 2534–2537

Yoshida, M., Osame, M., Kawai, H., Toita, M., Kuwasaki, N., Nishida, Y., Hiraki, Y., Takahashi, K., Nomura, K., Sonoda, S., Eiraku, N., Ijichi, S. & Usuku, K. (1989) Increased replication of HTLV-I in HTLV-I-associated myelopathy. *Ann. Neurol.*, **26**, 331–335

Yoshiki, T., Kondo, N., Chubachi, T., Tateno, M., Togashi, T. & Itoh, T. (1987) Rat lymphoid cell lines with HTLV-I production. III. Transmission of HTLV-I into rats and analysis of cell surface antigens associated with HTLV-I. *Arch. Virol.*, **97**, 181–196

Yoshimura, T., Fujisawa, J.-I. & Yoshida, M. (1989) Multiple cDNA clones encoding nuclear proteins that bind to the *tax*-dependent enhancer of HTLV-I: all contain a leucine zipper structure and basic amino acid domain. *EMBO J.*, **9**, 2537–2542

Zamora, T., Zaninovic, V., Kajiwara, M., Komoda, H., Hayami, M. & Tajima, K. (1990) Antibody to HTLV-I in indigenous inhabitants of the Andes and Amazon regions in Colombia. *Jpn. J. Cancer Res.*, **81**, 715–719

Zehender, G., Girotto, M., de Maddalena, C., Francisco, G., Moroni, M. & Galli, M. (1996) HTLV infection in ELISA-negative blood donors. *AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses*, **12**, 737–740

Zella, D., Mori, L., Sala, M., Ferrante, P., Casoli, C., Magnani, G., Achilli, G., Cattaneo, E., Lori, F. & Bertazzoni, U. (1990) HTLV-II infection in Italian drug abusers (Letter to the Editor). *Lancet*, **336**, 575–576

Zhao, L.-J. & Giam, C.-Z. (1992) Human T-cell lymphotropic virus type I (HTLV-I) transcriptional activator, Tax, enhances CREB binding to HTLV-I 21-base-pair-repeats by protein-protein interaction. *Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA*, **89**, 7070–7074

Zhao, T.M., Robinson, M.A., Bowers, F.S. & Kindt, T.J. (1995) Characterization of an infectious molecular clone of human T-cell leukemia virus type I. *J. Virol.*, **69**, 2024–2030

Zucker-Franklin, D. & Pancake, B.A. (1994) The role of human T-cell lymphotropic viruses (HTLV-I and II) in cutaneous T-cell lymphomas. *Sem. Dermatol.*, **13**, 160–165

Zucker-Franklin, D., Coutavas, E.E., Rush, M.G. & Zouzias, D.C. (1991) Detection of human T-lymphotropic virus-like particles in cultures of peripheral blood lymphocytes from patients with mycosis fungoides. Proc. natl Acad. Sci. USA, 88, 7630–7634

Zucker-Franklin, D., Hooper, W.C. & Evatt, B.L. (1992) Human lymphotropic retroviruses associated with mycosis fungoides: evidence that human T-cell lymphotropic virus type II (HTLV-II) as well as HTLV-I may play a role in the disease. *Blood*, **80**, 1537–1545